A Summarie of the Chronicles of England.

Diligently collected, abridged, & continued vnto this present yere of Christ, 1598.

By Iohn Stovv

LONDON.

¶ Imprinted by Richard Bradocke, 1598.

C. Bruch

1772.

BRITISH MUSEUM

39.
8 3.
31.

Ianuarie hath xxxi. daies.

1	A	New yeares day.
2	b	Octa. of Stephan.
3	c	Octa. of John.
4	d	Octa. of Innocents.
5	e	Titus Paul. bishop.
6	f	Twelfe day.
7	g	Tran. William.
8	A	Felix and Jan.
9	b	Lucian.
10	c	Paul first Herrmite.
11	d	Ignatius martyr.
12	e	Archade martyr.
13	f	Hilarie martyr.
14	g	Felix priest.
15	A	Isidore martyr.
16	b	Maurice.
17	c	Depo. of Anthony.
18	d	Pulie martyr.
19	e	Wolstan bishop.
20	f	Fabian and Sebast.
21	g	Agnes virgine.
22	A	Vincent martyr.
23	b	Emerice.
24	c	Timothy disciple.
25	d	Conuersion of Paul.
26	e	Policarpe martyr.
27	f	Chrysostome doctor.
28	g	Theodore.
29	A	Valerie bishop.
30	b	Bartild Mureine.
31	c	

Februarie hath xxviii. daies.

1	d	Fast.
2	e	Purification of Marie.
3	f	Blase martyr.
4	g	Gilbert confessor.
5	A	Agathe virgin.
6	b	Amandus bishop.
7	c	Dorothe virgin.
8	d	Angule virgin.
9	e	Paul bishop.
10	f	Apoline virgine.
11	g	
12	A	Scholastice.
13	b	Eufrage virgin.
14	c	Valentine martyr.
15	d	
16	e	Faustine bishop.
17	f	Julian virgin.
18	g	Policron virgin.
19	A	Simeon martyr.
20	b	
21	c	Sabine and Julian.
22	d	Hildren virgin.
23	e	Fast.
24	f	Mathie Apostle.
25	g	Irir. martyrs.
26	A	Peters Chaire.
27	b	Augustine bishop.
28	c	Oswald bishop.

March hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	Dauid bishop.
2	e	Chadde confessor.
3	f	Martine.
4	g	Adrian martyr.
5	A	Phocas and Eul.
6	b	Victor and Victorine.
7	c	Perpetue.
8	d	Apoline martyr.
9	e	Agapete virgin.
10	f	Gregory bishop.
11	g	Aggeus Prophet.
12	A	Theodore martyr.
13	b	Leo bishop.
14	c	Peter martyr.
15	d	Longin martyr.
16	e	Quirin martyr.
17	f	Gertrude virgin.
18	g	Edward king.
19	A	Joseph the husband of Mary
20	b	Cuthbert bishop.
21	c	Benedict Abbot.
22	d	Afrodose bishop.
23	e	Theodote priest.
24	f	Fast.
25	g	Annunciation of Marie.
26	A	Castor martyr.
27	b	Ludger bishop.
28	c	Dynothe martyr.
29	d	Victorine.
30	e	Sybine virgin.
31	f	Adelmus bishop.

1	g	Theodore virgin.
2	A	Mary Egyptian.
3	b	Richard bishop.
4	c	Ambrose bishop.
5	d	Martian and Mar.
6	e	Sextus martyr.
7	f	Euphemie virgin.
8	g	Dennis martyr.
9	A	Perpetuus martyr.
10	b	Marcus martyr.
11	c	Guthlake.
12	d	Apoline martyr.
13	e	Sotherd martyr.
14	f	Tibert martyr.
15	g	Osmond bishop.
16	A	Isidore bishop.
17	b	Anisete bishop.
18	c	Eluther bishop.
19	d	Tiburtius confess.
20	e	Hermogenes.
21	f	Quintine.
22	g	Clete bishop.
23	A	George martyr.
24	b	Wilfride confess.
25	c	Marke Euangelist.
26	d	Anastace bishop.
27	e	Vitalis martyr.
28	f	Peter of Milaine.
29	g	Clete bishop.
30	A	Depo. of Erkenwald.

1	b	Philip and Iacob.
2	c	Athanasius bishop.
3	d	Inuen. of the crosse.
4	e	Thristopher.
5	f	Goddard Archbishop.
6	g	John ante port latin.
7	A	John of Beuerley.
8	b	Appe. of Michaell.
9	c	Transla. of Nicho.
10	d	Gordiane.
11	e	Pancrase martyr.
12	f	Victorius martyr.
13	g	Seruatius confess.
14	A	Boniface martyr.
15	b	Sophia virgin.
16	c	Brandon Bishop.
17	d	Transl. of Barnard.
18	e	Dioscore martyr.
19	f	
20	g	Dunstone confess.
21	A	Barnardine.
22	b	Helene Queene.
23	c	Petronell.
24	d	Tulian virgin.
25	e	Desiderii martyr.
26	f	Adelme confess.
27	g	Augustine confess.
28	A	Germane Bishop.
29	b	Nicodeme.
30	c	Cosme martyr.
31	d	Felix bishop.

Iune hath xxx. daies.

1	e	Nicodeme.
2	f	Erasmus.
3	g	Basil.
4	A	Marcell martyr.
5	b	Petrocius confess.
6	c	Boniface bishop.
7	d	Medard and Gil.
8	e	Transla. Edmond.
9	f	Julian confess.
10	g	Transla. Wolstan.
11	A	The longest day.
12	b	
13	c	Antonie confess.
14	d	Basilides.
15	e	Vite modeste.
16	f	Transl. Richard.
17	g	Botolph confess.
18	A	Emperie bishop.
19	b	Geruasius martyr.
20	c	Transl. Edward.
21	d	Walburge virgin.
22	e	Albana martyr.
23	f	Fast.
24	g	Iohn Baptist.
25	A	Transl. of Egelie.
26	b	John and Paul.
27	c	Crescens martyr.
28	d	Fast.
29	e	Peter and Paul.
30	f	Conuer. of Paul.

Julie hath xxxi. daies.

1	g	Octa. John Baptist.
2	A	Visita. of Marie.
3	b	Trans. of Tho. Apostle.
4	c	Transl. of S. Mart.
5	d	Octa. of S. Peter.
6	e	Zoe virgin martyr.
7	f	Depo. of Grimbal.
8	g	Cicil virgin.
9	A	vii. brethren mar.
10	b	Dogge daies begin.
11	c	Nabor and Felix.
12	d	Trans. of Benedict.
13	e	Priuate martyr.
14	f	Trans. of Osmond.
15	g	Kenelme king.
16	A	Eustacie.
17	b	Arnolph martyr.
18	c	Rupine and Justine.
19	d	Praxede virgin.
20	e	Margaret virgin.
21	f	Appoline virgin.
22	g	Marie Magdalen.
23	A	Christine virgin.
24	b	Fast.
25	c	Iames Apostle.
26	d	Anna. mother of Ma.
27	e	Seuen sleepers.
28	f	Sampson Bishop.
29	g	Felix and his fellow.
30	A	Abdon and Sennes mart.
31	b	Germaine bishop.

1	c	Lammas day.
2	d	Stephan bishop.
3	e	Finding of Stephan.
4	f	Iustine priest.
5	g	Festum niuis.
6	A	Transf. of Christ.
7	b	Feast of Jesus.
8	c	Cirtake and his fe.
9	d	Romane martyr.
10	e	Laurence martyr.
11	f	Tiburt martyr.
12	g	Clare virgin.
13	A	Ypolite virgin.
14	b	Exalta. crucis.
15	c	Assump. of Marie.
16	d	Roch martyr.
17	e	Octa. Laurence.
18	f	Magnus martyr.
19	g	Barnard confess.
20	A	Dogge daies end.
21	b	Lewes martyr.
22	c	Oct. Assump.
23	d	Fast.
24	e	Bartholomew Apostle.
25	f	Lewes king.
26	g	Seuerine.
27	A	Rufine martyr.
28	b	Augustine confess.
29	c	Johns beheading.
30	d	Felix and Audact.
31	e	

Septemb̃er hath xxx. daies.

1	f	Giles bishop.
2	g	Anthonie martyr.
3	A	Lupe bishop.
4	b	Transl. of Cuthbert.
5	c	Bertine Abbot.
6	d	Eugine confess
7	e	Enurtus bishop.
8	f	Natiuitie of Mary.
9	g	Silinius bishop.
10	A	Gorgonie martyr.
11	b	Prothie and Jacinct.
12	c	Martintan.
13	d	Amanite.
14	e	Holy Roode.
15	f	Lambart martyr.
16	g	Edith virgin.
17	A	Timotheus.
18	b	Victor and Coron.
19	c	Januarie martyr.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Mathew Apostle.
22	f	Mauricius.
23	g	Tecla virgin.
24	A	Andochius martyr.
25	b	Firmine bishop.
26	c	Cyprian and Just.
27	d	Colme and Damian.
28	e	Emperie bishop.
29	f	Michaell Archangell.
30	g	Jerome priest.

1	A	Remegius bishop.
2	b	Leodegere martyr.
3	c	Candide martyr.
4	d	Francis martyr.
5	e	Faith virgin.
6	f	Gerionis.
7	g	Marke and Marke.
8	A	Apolinaris martyr.
9	b	Pelagie virgin.
10	c	Linus confessor.
11	d	Denice and his fel.
12	e	Wilfred bishop.
13	f	Nicholas bishop.
14	g	Transl Ed. king.
15	A	Calixt. bishop.
16	b	Wolfran bishop.
17	c	Michael of the mo.
18	d	Luke Euangelist.
19	e	Etheldred virgin.
20	f	Fredeswide virgin.
21	g	Austrebut virgin.
22	A	vi. M. virgins.
23	b	Marie Salome.
24	c	Romane bishop.
25	d	Magloze bishop.
26	e	Crispin and Cris.
27	f	Fast.
28	g	Simon and Iude.
29	A	Narcissus bishop.
30	b	Germane confessor.
31	c	Fast.

Nouember hath xxxi. daies.

1	d	All Saints.
2	e	All Soules.
3	f	Winefrid virgin.
4	g	Anantius.
5	A	Lete yrell.
6	b	Leonard.
7	c	Willibrode.
8	d	Foure crowned.
9	e	Theodore.
10	f	Martine.
11	g	Martine bishop.
12	A	Byrke Bishop.
13	b	Patrene martyr.
14	c	Tran. Erkenwall.
15	d	Gacute Bishop.
16	e	Dep. of Edmond.
17	f	Initium regni Elizabeth.
18	g	Octa Martine.
19	A	Elizabeth martyr.
20	b	Edmond king.
21	c	Dyes. of Paris.
22	d	Cecile virgin.
23	e	Clement martyr.
24	f	Grisagon martyr.
25	g	Katherine virgin.
26	A	Line martyr.
27	b	Vitalis martyr.
28	c	Rufus martyr.
29	d	Fast.
30	e	Andrew Apostle.

1	f	Elegie bishop.
2	g	Liban martyr.
3	A	Dep. of Osmond.
4	b	Barbara virgin.
5	c	Sabba bishop.
6	d	Nicholas bishop.
7	e	Octa. Andrew.
8	f	Con. of Mary.
9	g	Cyprian bishop.
10	A	Eulalie virgine.
11	b	Anterpe.
12	c	Damasc. confessor.
13	d	The shortest day.
14	e	Nicasius virgin.
15	f	Othilie virgin.
16	g	O Sapientia.
17	A	Lazarus confess.
18	b	Gratian bishop.
19	c	Venetia virgin.
20	d	Fast.
21	e	Thomas Apostle.
22	f	iiii. martyrs.
23	g	Victor virgin.
24	A	40. virgins. Fast.
25	b	Christmas day.
26	c	Stephan martyr.
27	d	Iohn Euangelist.
28	e	Innocents day.
29	f	Thomas Becket.
30	g	Transl. of S. Tames.
31	A	Siluester martyr.

A RVLE TO KNOW all the Vigils & fasting daies throughout the whole yeare.

With mooueable feastes I will begin,
As Easter, Ascention, and Whitton euen,
The Rogation weeke in like case,
Must be kept as it commeth in place.
And the Apostles, as Peter and Paul,
Iames, Mathie, with other mo,
Andrew, Mathew, and the rest as they fall,
Bartholmew, Thomas, Iohn Baptist also,
Simon and Iude, and the Purification,
The birth of Christ, & the Annunciation,
Ember, Fridayes, and Lent as it doth come,
The Euen of all Saints, & so I haue done.

An

Anno Domini.	Sundayes Letters.	Leap yere.	Easter day.	Golden number.	Epact.
1587	A		16. Aprill.	11	1
1588	G	F	7. Aprill.	12	12
1589	E		30. March.	13	23
1590	D		19. Aprill.	14	4
1591	C		4. Aprill.	15	15
1592	B	G	26. March.	16	26
1593	G		15. Aprill.	17	7
1594	F		31. March.	18	18
1595	E		20. Aprill.	19	29
1596	D	E	11. Aprill.	1	11
1597	B		27. March.	2	22
1598	A		16. Aprill.	3	3
1599	G		8. Aprill.	4	14
1600	F	E	23. March.	5	25
1601	D		12. Aprill.	6	6
1602	C		4 Aprill.	7	27
1603	B		24. Aprill.	8	28
1604	A	D	8. Aprill.	9	9
1605	F		31. March.	10	20
1606	E		20. Aprill.	11	1
1607	D		5. Aprill.	12	12
1608	C	B	27. March.	13	23
1609	A		16. Aprill.	14	4
1610	G		8. Aprill.	15	15

A PERFECT RVLE to know the beginning and ending of euery Tearme, with their returnes.

Hillarie Tearme beginneth the xviii. day of January, if it be not Sunday, then the next day after, and endeth the xii. of February, and hath foure returns.

Octabis Hillary. Crastino Purific.
Quid Hillarii. Octabis Purific.

Easter Tearme beginneth xvii. daies after Easter, and endeth foure daies after the Ascention day, and hath fiue returnes.

Quind. Paschæ. Quinq. Paschæ.
Tres Paschæ. Crast. Ascention.
Mense Paschæ.

Trinitie Tearme beginneth the next day after Corpus Christi day, and endeth the Wednesday tomorrow night after, and hath foure returnes.

Crast. Trinitatis. Quind. Trinitatis.
Octabis Trinitat. Tres Trinitatis.

Michaelmas Tearme beginneth the ix. of October if it bee not Sunday, and endeth

endeth the xxviii. of November, and hath viii. returnes.

Octab. Micha.	Craft. animi.
Quind. Michaell.	Craft. Martini.
Tres Michaell.	Octab. Martini.
Mense Michaell.	Quind. Martini.

Note also that the Exchequer openeth eight daies before any Tearme beginne, except Trinitie Tearme, which openeth but foure daies before.

And now followeth the law daies in the court of Tharches, and audience of Canterbury, with other Ecclesiastical & Ciuil lawes through the whole yeare.

These daies are not changed, except they light on a sonday or holy day, euery daie is called a lawe day, vnlesse it be sonday or holie day.

Michaelmas Tearme.

S. Faith.	All Soules.
S. Edward.	S. Martin.
S. Luke.	Edmond king.
Simon and Iude.	Katherine.

Saint Andrew.
Conception of our Lady.

It is to be noted, that the first day following euery of these feasts noted in euerie Tearme, the court of the arches is kept in Bowe Church in the forenoone. And the same first day in the forenoone is the Admirall Court for ciuill causes, kept in Southwarke.

The second day following euery of the said feastes, the Court of Audience of Canterbury is kept in the Consistorie in Paules in the forenoon and the same day in the afternoone in the same place, is the prerogatiue Courte of Canterburye kept.

The third day after any such feast, in the forenoone, is the consistory Court of the Bishoppe of London kept in Paules Church in the Consistory, and the same third day in the afternoone is the Courte of the Deligates, of the Queenes highnes Commissioners vpon appeales kept in the same place the fourth date.

S. Hillarie	Aſhwednesday,
S. Wolſtan,	S. Mathie.
Conuerſion of	S. Chadde.
S. Paule	Perpetue & Felix.
S. Blaſe	S. Gregorie,
S. Scolaſtie.	Annuntiation of
S. Valentine.	our Ladie.

Note that the foure firſt daies of this tearme be certaine and vnchanged. The other are altered for the courſe of the yere, and are ſometime kept and ſometime omitted. For if it ſo happen that one of thoſe feaſts fall on the Wednesday commonly called Aſhwednesday, after the day of S. Blaſe, ſo that the ſame law day after Aſhwednesday cannot be kept, becauſe the law day of the other feaſt doth light on the ſame day: then the ſecond law day after Aſhwednesday ſhall be kept, & the other omitted. And if the law day after that Wednesday be the next day after the feaſt of S. Blaſe, then ſhall all and euery thoſe foure daies be obſerued in order, as may be kept

comm-

conuer iently. And marke that although Ashweenesday be put the seauenth in order, yet it hath no certaine place, but is changed as the course of Easter causeth it.

Easter Tearme.

The 15. day after Easter.

S. Alphege.	Gordaine,
S. Marke.	S. Dunstane,

Inuent. of the Crosse, Ascention day.

In this Tearme the first sitting is alway kept the Munday being the 15. day after Easter, and so forth after the feastes heere noted, which shall nert followe by course of the yeare after Easter. And ẏ like space being kept betweene other feastes.

The rest of the lawe daies are kept, to the thirde of the Ascention, which is the last day of this Tearme. And if it happen that the feast of the Ascention of our Lord doe come before any of the feastes aforesaide, then they are omitted that yeare, and likewise if any of those daies come be-

fore the 15. of Easter those daies are omitted.

Trinitie Tearme.

Trinitie Sonday.	S. Paul.
Corpus Christi.	Transl. Thomas.
Boniface Bishop.	S. Swithine.
S. Barnabie.	S. Margaret.
S. Botulph.	S. Anne.
S. Iohn.	

Note that the lawe daies of this tearme are altered by meanes of Whitsontide, and the first sitting is kept alwaies ỹ first lawe daie after the feast of the holie Trinitie, and the second session is kept the first lawe day after Corpus Christi, except Corpus Christi day fall on some daie aforenamed, which chanceth sometime, and then the sitter day is kept, and after the second session, account foure daies or thereabout, and the first lawe daie after the said feast shall be the third session. The other lawe daies follow in order, but so many of them are kept, as for the time of the yeere shall be thought meete.

And

And note generally, that euery day is called a law day, that is not sonday or holy day, and that if the feast day beeing knowen of any court day in any tearme, the first and second day following be sonday, then the court day is kept the daie after the said holy daie or feast.

The seuen ages of the world.

1 THe age from the creation of Adam to the flood of Noe, which continued yeares. 1659.

2 The second from Noe to Abraham. 392.

3 The third from the birth of Abraham till the departing of Israell out of Aegipt 503

4 The fourth from the departing of Israell out of Aegipt, till the building of the Temple. 482.

5 The fift from the building of the Temple till the captiuitie of Babilon. 414.

6 The sixt from the Captiuitie of Babylon, till the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ. 614.

7 The seauenth beginning at the birth of our Sauiour Iesus Christ, hath continued till this present yeare of our Lord. 1598. and shall last to the worlds end.

The age of the world at the birth of our Sauiour Christ was 3962. The age of the world this present yere of our Lord, 1598. 5560.

To

To the honorable

Sir Richard Saltinſtow knight L. Maior of the Citie of London, the worſhipfull Aldermen his brethren, the Maiſter, Wardens, and aſſiſtants of the Marchant Tailors, and all the commons of the ſame Citie.

John Stevve Citizen, wiſheth long health and felicitie.

AMONGST other bookes, (Honourable & worſhipfull) which are in this our lerned age publiſhed in great nũbers, there are few either for the honeſtie of the matters, or cõmodity which they bring to the cõmon welth, or for the pleſãtnes of

of the studie & reading to be preferred before the Chronicles & histories. What examples of men deseruing immortalitie, of exploits worthie great renoume, of vertuous liuing of the posteritie to be imbraced, of wise handling of weightie affaires, diligently to be marked, and aptly to bee applied: what incouragement of Nobilitie to noble feats, what discoragement of vnnaturall subiects from wicked treasons, pernicious rebellions, & damnable doctrines: to conclude, what perswasion to honestie, godlines, & vertue of all sorts; what diswasions from the contrarie is not plentifully in them to be found? So that it is as harde a matter for the readers of Chronicles, in my fansie, to passe without some colours of wisedome, inuitements to vertue, & loathing of naughty factes, as it is for a wel fauored man to walke vp & downe in the hot parching Sun,

and

and not to be therewith sunburned. They therefore which with long studie, earnest good will, & to their great cost & charges haue brought hidden Histories from dustie darknes to the sight of the world, & haue beene diligent obseruers of cõmon wealths, and noted for the posteritie the fleeting maners of the people, & accidens of the times, deserue (at the least) thanks for their paines, & to be misreported of none, seing they haue labored for all. I write not this to complaine of some mens ingratitude towards mee (although iustly I might) but to shew the commodities which ensue of the reading of histories, that seeing they are so great & so many, all men would as they ought, imploy their diligence in the honest, fruitfull, and delectable perusing of the same, & so to account of the Authors as of men carefull for their country: & to confesse, if needs require,

Note that the vngratefull backebiter slaieth three at once, himselfe by his owne malice, him that crediteth his false tales, & him that hee backbiteth.

require, by whom they haue take profite. It is now full 36. yeares, ſince I ſeeing the cõfuſed order of our late Engliſh Chronicles, & the ignorant handling of ancient affaires (leauing mine own peculiar gaines) cõſecrated my ſelfe to the ſearch of our famous Antiquities. What I haue done in the before time, the former editions of my Summary, & alſo my late publiſhed Chronicle & Anales may well teſtifie, but how far (be it ſpoken without arrogancy) I haue labored for the truth more than ſome other, the laſt edition will euidently declare. Wherein that I differ frõ the inordinate & vnſkilful collectiõs of other mẽ, (Whom I name not) it is no maruaile, ſeeing that I do not fully agre with my ſelf, as ſome obſcure perſõs haue fondly charged me, but let it be cõſidered that there is nothing perfect at the firſt, & that it is incident to mankind to erre & ſlip ſometime

time, but only the point of fantaſticall fooles to perſeuer & cõtinue in their errors. Wherfore ſeeing that the peruſing of auncient records & beſt approued hyſtories of al times (not whithout great difficulty obtained) do not only moue me, but for their authority driue me to acknowledge both mine & other mens errors, & in acknowledging, to correct them, I truſt to obtain thus much at your honor & worſhips hãds: that at the leaſt you wil call to remembrance a moſt gentle and wiſe law of the politike Perſians, wherein it was enacted that a mã accuſed to be in their laws a treſpaſſer, & found guilty of the crime ſhould not ſtraightway be condemned, but after a diligent inquiry & ſearch of his whole life & conuerſatiõ (no ſlander imputed vnto him as of importãce) if the nũmber of his laudable facts did counteruaile the contrary, he was full quit of the treſpas. The ſame

lawe

lawe doe I with the readers of this my abridged Summary and other my larger Chronicles to put in vre, that if the errours be not so plentifull, as Histories truly alledged, they will beare with them, for (as I haue promised and partly many waies performed) I meane (God willing) so to trie all matters worthie of immortalitie, by the certaine touchstone of best allowed Historiographers, that neither any body by me shalbe deceiued, nor I forced to craue further pardon if I do offend.

lawe

Once municipall lawes not once
mencoed before the conqueste.
nor any wrytten statute
lawe is mencoed before
king henry the thirdeth tyme
& in nono of his raigne was
magna Carta the first stat
extant made/
yet did englishe men lyve vnde
municipall, & other impiall
lawes as muste be thought

Thomas Gittins
His Book 1789

55
78
117

A Description of England Scotland Wales, and Cornwall

Britaine, is an Iland scituate in the Ocean Sea, scituate right ouer against France: one part of which Ile Englishmen do inhabite, an other parte Scottes, the thirde part Walshmen, and the fourth part Cornishmen. All they either in language, conditions, or lawes, doe differ among themselues. England is the greatest part, which is deuided into xxxix. Countries, which we call Shires: Wherein (that is to say) Kent, Sussex, Surrey, South hampton, Barkshire, Wiltshire, Dorsetshire, Somersetshire, Deuonshire, & Cornwal, doe containe the first part of that Iland, which part boulding towards the South, standeth betwene the Thames & the Sea. xxxi : countries.

From thence to the River of Trent, which passeth through the midest of England be xvi. Shires, whereof the first vi. (standing Eastward) are Essex, Middlesex, Hartfordshire, Suffolke, Northfolke, and Cant-

A bridge-

bydgeshire. The other ten which stand more in the middle of the coūtry are these: Bedforde, Huntington, Buckingham, Orforde, Northampton, Rutland, Leycester, Notingham, Warwike, & Lincolne. Ouer these there be vi. which bordee Westwarde vpon Wales, as Glocester, Hereford, Worceste, Shropshire, Staffold, and Chester. About the midle of the Region, Darbishire, Yorkshire, Lancashire, & Cumberland. On the left hand towarde y West is Westmerland. Against the same is y Bishoprike of Durham, & Northūberland, which boundeth vpon y Scotty in the Marches of Scotland. These shires be deuided into xvii. Bysshoprikes, Canterbury, Rochester, London, Chichester, Winchester, Salisbury, Exceter, Bath & Wel'es, Worcester, Glocester Hereford, Couentrie and Lichfield, Lincholne, Ely, Norwich, Orford, Peterborow, Bristow. And this is y prouince of the Archbishop of Canturbury, which is the Primate of all England, with Wales, Yorke, Durham, Chester, & Carlile, is the other Prouince of the Archbishop of Yorke, which is another Primate of England. The Ocean Sea doth bound England the best part of Britain, East & South: Wales and Cornwall West. The ryuer of Twede deuideth England and

and Scotland North. The length of the Iland beginneth at Portlinouth in y South part, and endeth at Twede in the North, containing 320. Myles.

Scotland, after the ouerthowe of the Pictes, began at the Riuer Twede, and so meeting at the Riuer Tyne. Scotland an other part of Brutane,

Therefore the length of Scotland from Twede to the furthest coast is esteemed to be 480. Myles: But as Scotland is longer than England, so it is narrower. The said riuer of Twede separateth y marches frō Northumberlande the furthest country of England, the chiefe Towne whereof is Barwicke, now in possession of the English. The western limite of Scotland wholom was Cūberlād, which y Riuer of Seluedeuideth, & Annandail. Betwene these two Regions the Cheuiot Hills appeare. Next to y marches Pictād bordereth, bōuding vpon the East. The most famous Townes be Dunber Haddington, Leigh, Northbarwicke, & Edenburgh the Kings seat. The same citty, y riuer called y Frith, both water & passe by: The same riuer againe diuideth from Loughdean a countrie adioyning called the Fife, in which country are many townes, as Dunfermile, Cupre, but y notable town of S. Andrew specially famous for the vniuersitie, & Sea of the

Archbishop. On the other side toward the Irish side Northwarde, is Nidisdalia, so called of the Riuer that passeth therby, where be the towns of Douglasse, & Donfrie. Upon the south adioyneth Galloway, where is the Towne called Coswell, and the auncient Temple of Saint Ninian. By that standeth the coūtry of Haricta once renowmed, with the Towne Haricton, wherof perchance it tooke the name. About Haricta towardes the West, is Elgonia, bordering vpon the Ocean, wherin is the lake Lomunde, which is very broade & large, containing many Ilands, scituate at the foote of the mountaine Grantshayn, eight miles frō the castle of Donbriton. A good space on this side Grampius riseth the riuer of Taus, the greatest of all Scotland, taking his name of Atholia and Calidonia, a Lake from whence it springeth, which falling by many places, but chiefly by S. Johns town and lastly by Dunde, and there breaketh into the Germaine sea. Against Taus is Anguise, & is diuided from Fife. To the same vpon the North adioyneth Atheles. On the other side Argile sheweth it selfe, being ful of Lakes, whose vttermost boūds streach so far, as Ireland, about which the promontory or foreland, called lands hed. standeth.

Betwene

Betweene Argatele & Olgonia Westward lyeth the contry of Sterling. Here the forrest of Calidonia began on the left side, there likewise is the castle of Calin done scituate by Taus, called Doucheldin. Frō alitle hil of the forest riseth Clwid.

Of that riuer the Dale was called Gloteuale, which contry that Riuer runneth by, & in the same is the Cytie, of Glasco, a goodly vniuersitie. Againe towards the East is ioyned the Country of Anguish & Merne, vpon the sea coast, wherein Fordunne by scituation is very strong. Of the same side of Scotland, is the Country of Marre, garnished with a City called Aberdon, standing betweene the two riuers of Dona & Dea. Then followeth Morrey which the two notable riuers do compasse about, called Nea and Spea. At ẏ mouth of the last riuer, standeth the towne of Elgis: But in the middle part standeth the broad Country of Rossia. The breadth of ẏ Islande is scant xxx. mile ouer, which defended with three promontories like towers repelleth the great waues and Surges of the Sea: and inuironed with two gulfes, which those promontories do inclose, the entries be quiet and calme, & the water peaceable. The strait of the land is at this day called Cathanes, coasting vpon the Sea

Deucalyon.

About Scotland in the Irish Seas are xl. Ilands many of these in length at least are xxx. myles, but in bredth not aboue xii. Amongst them is Iona, beautified with the Tombes of the Scottish Kings. Beyond Scotland towards the North be the Iles of Dicades, the which be xxx. in number, the principall of which Ilands is Panonia.

Beyonde the Dicades standeth Thule in the frosen sea now called Island.

The other part Northerne, and full of Mountaines, a very rude and homely kinde of people doth inhabite, which are called the Redshanks or wilde Scots. And thus much for Scotland.

Wales the third part of Brytane.

Wales lyeth vpon the lefte hand: which like a promontory or foreland, on euery side is compassed with the maine sea, except it be on the South East part with the River of Seuerne, which diuideth Wales from England. Therefore Wales is extended from the towne of Cheystow, where it beginneth by a straight line a little aboue Shrowsbury, euen to Westchester Northward. Into that part of many of the Brytains as remained aliue after the slaughter and losse of their country, at the length did repaire, where partlye

through

through refuge of the mountanies, & partly of the woodes and marshes, they remained in safetie: which part they enioy to this day. There be many townes and strong Castles, & foure Bishoprikes. The first is S. Dauids, an other is Landaffe, ye third Bangor, and the fourth S. Asaph, which be vnder the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Welshmen haue a language from the Englishmen, which as they say doth partly sound of the Troian antiquitie, and partly of the Greeke. And thus much of wales. 4 Bishops in VVales,

Cornwall beginneth on that side which standeth toward Spaine Westward: towarde the East, it is of breadth fourscore and ten miles, extending a little beyonde S. Germains, scituate on the right hand vpon the Sea coast, where the greatest breadth of that country is but xx. Miles. It bordereth vpon England west, South and North: the maine sea is round about it: it is a very barren soyle, but there is greate plenty of Lead & Tin: their tongue is far disionant from English but is much like to the Walsh tong, because they haue many wordes common to both tongues, Cornwall is in the Diocesse of Excester, which was once worthy to be counted the fourth part of the Iland, for the contrarie- Cornwall.

riette of the language.

Thus much of the particular discription of Britain. The forme of the Iland is Triquetra, hauing three corners, or three sides: two whereof, that is to say, the corner toward the East, and the other toward the West (both extending Northwardes) are the longest. The thirde, which is the South side, is far shorter than the other: for the Iland is greater of length then of breadth. The right corner of which Iland Eastward, is in Kent at Douer & Sandwich. From whence to the thirde angle, which is in the North in Scotland, is vii. hundreth miles. Againe, the length from this corner at Douer in Kent to the vttermost part of Cornwall, being S. Michaels mount, is supposed to be three hundred myles. From this left angle being the West part of Cornwal, which hath a prospect towardes Spaine, to the North angle in the further part of Scotlande, the length is 800. miles. So the circuit or compasse of the Iland is 1800. miles.

THE RACE OF THE Kings of Brutane, & in the Margent are placed the years before Christs byrth, when euery king began their raignes, till *Cunobilinus* in whose time Christ was borne: and then the yeares from his byrth are placed.

BRute the sonne of Siluius (following, as herevnto, the common receiued opinion) after a long and weary iourney with his Troyans, arriued in this Iland, at a place now called Totnes in Deuonshire, the yeare of the world. 2855. the yere before Christes natiuitie 1108. wherein he first began to raigne, and named it after his owne name Brutan: hee buylded the Cite of new Troy, now called London: hee diuided the whole Iland among his three sonnes. Vnto Locrine his eldest sonne he gaue the middle part called Loegria: to Camber Cambria: to Albanact Albania: hee deceased when hee had raigned 24. yeares. 1108.

LOcrine raigned 10. yeares: he chased the Hunnes which inuaded this realme, & pursued them so sharpely, 1084.

that many of them with their king were drowned in a Riuer, named Humber. Locrine had to wife Guendoline, daughter to Corineus Duke of Cornwall, by whome he had a sonne named Madan: hee also kept Estrilde, by whom he had a Daughter named Sabrine: but Guendolin gathering a great power, fought with King Locrine, and slue him. She drowned Estrild with her Daughter Sabrine in a Riuer called Seuerne.

Howe Humber tooke that name.

Seuerne.

1054 Guendoline a Queene.

GUendoline discreetly ruled xv. yeares, & left the same to her Sonne Madan.

The King deuoured by VVolues

MAdan was deuoured by wild Wolues, when he had rained xl. yeares.

1009. A traitor to his brother deuoured of wild beasts.

MEmpricius slewe his brother Manlius, taking the wiues and daughters of his subiectes: but was destroyed of wolues, when he had raigned xx. yeres.

989

EBranke was a founder of Alclud in Scotland. He made the Castell of Edenbrough, and of Bambrough: he builded Kayrbranke now called Yorke, he raigned lx. yeres.

929

BRutus surnamed Greeneshielde, raigned xii. yeres.

917 Chester.

LEil builded Carelile, now called Cestria: hee raigned xxv. yeres.

892

RUdhudibras builded Canturburye, Winchester, and Shaftsburye. Hee

reig-

reigned xxix. yeares.

BLadud, who had long lyued at Athens, brought Philosophers to keepe scholes in Britaine: he builded Bath, and presumed to flie, but brake his necke, when hee had reigned xx. yeares. 863 Bath. The king attempteth to flie.

LEle, builded Caire Leir, nowe called Leicester. He had three daughters, Gonorell, Ragan, and Cordelle, which Cordelle succeeded him in the kingdome, when hee had reigned xl. yeares. 844

CYdila was slaine by her two Nephues, Morgan of Albanie, and Conenagus of Cambar, who cast her in prison: where she slue her selfe, when she had raigned fiue yeares. 805 Cordila queene.

MOrgan warred on his Nephew Conedagus, that was king of Cambar: but Conedagus slewe Morgan, and then was king of all Britaine: He raigned xxviii. yeares. 800

RIuallo, in whose time it rained bloude three dayes: And then a great mortalitie caused almost desolation. He raigned xlvi. years. 766. Bloud rained.

GArgulius, a common monkard, whereof followed other vices, raigned xxvii yeares. 721

SEtillus the brother of Gurgulius, raigned xlix. yeares. 664

Iago.

636 IAgo, Cousin of Gurguintus, raigned xvb. yeares.

612 Kimmacus raigned liiii. yeares.

559 Gorbodug raigned lviii. yeares.

496 Ferrer with his brother Porrer, ruled Britaine fiue years; they fell at ciuill discorde for the soueraigne dominion, in which Ferrer was slaine, and Porrer afterwards was killed.

The brother slue the brother.

441 MUlmutius Dunwallo constituted good lawes, which long after were called Mulmutius lawes. He gaue priuileages vnto Temples, and ploughes, and began to make the foure notable waies in Britaine. He raigned xl yeares.

Mulmutius lawes.

401 BElinus and Brennus diuided this Isle of Britaine. Vnto Belinus was appointed Englande, Wales, and Cornwall. Vnto the other the North part beyonde Humber. This Brennus rayled warre against Belinus, but in conclusion, Brennus went amongest the Galles, where, for his excellent qualities, hee was their soueraigne captaine, with whom he passed into Italy, sacked Rome. Belinus made the hauen called Belines gate: after he had raigned xxvi yeares, he died.

Belines gate

375 GUrguintus subdued Denmarke, and in his returne met with a fleete comming from the partes of Spaine, which were

were seeking for habitations, to whom the king granted the Isle of Ireland to inhabite. He raigned xix yeares. Ireland inhabited,

GUinthelinus had to Wife a noble woman named Mercia: She deuised certaine lawes, which long time were named Mercian lawes. He raigned xxvi. yeares. 356 Merciã laws the third.

CEcilius raigned vii. yeares, a people called Picts, arriued here in Brutane and possessed those partes, which now be the Marches of both Realmes, England and Scotland. 330 The Pictes inhabited the marches

KImarus raigned three yeares, and was slayne as he was hunting. 323

ELanius, was King of Brutane nine yeares. 321

MOrindus, in whose time out of the Irish seas came a wonderfull monster, which destroyed much people, wherof ẏ king hearing, would needs fight with it, by which he was deuoured whe he had raigned 8. yers. 311 The king deuoured.

GOrbomannus raigned xi. yeares, Hee builded Grantham. 303 Grantham builded.

ARchigallo extorted frõ men their goods to inrich his treasure: for which cause he was depriued when he had raigned fiue yeares. 292 The king depriued.

Elidurus raigned fiue yeares. 295

ARchigallo restored, ruled the people quietly and iustly ten yeares. 282.

Eli-

272 ELidurus after the death of his brother, raigned not passing two yeres, but that his younger brother Vigenius tooke and cast him into prison.

270 VIgenius raigned seuen yeeres, and Peredurus raigned after two yeares: Hee builded the towne of Pickering.

The towne of Pickering built.

261 ELidurus, the thirde time raigned foure yeares.

258. Gorbonian raigned x. yeares.

248 Morgan guided the Realme xiiii. yeares.

234 EMerianus when hee had tyrannously raigned seuen yeares was deposed.

227 Iuall gouerned peaceably xx. yeares.

207 Rimo gouerned this Realme xvi. yeares.

191 Geruncius raigned xx. yeares.

171 CAtillus raigned ten yeares; he hung vp all oppressors of the poore.

A good example.

Coilus quietly raigned twenty yeares.

161 POrex a vertuous Prince, raigned fiue yeares.

141

1[illegible]6 CHiremus, through his drunkennesse, raigned but one yeare.

135 Fulgen his sonne raigned two yeares.

133 Eldred raigned but one yeare.

132 Androgeus likewise raigned one yeare.

1[illegible]1 Varianus raigned three yeares.

136 ELiud a great Astronomer raigned fiue yeres.

124 Dedantius raigned fiue yeares.

Detonus

Detonus raigned in the land ii. yeares 120
Gurginius raigned three yeares. 118.
Meriamus was king two yeares. 115
Blandumus gouerned two yeares. 113
Capetus raigned thre yeares. 111
Dunus ruled this lande two yeares. 108
Silyus raigned two yeares. 106
Kledgabredus raigned ten yeares. 104
Archemalus was king two yeares. 94
Eldolas raigned foure yeares. 91
Rodiamis was king two yeares. 88
Redargius raigned three yeares. 86
Samulius raigned two yeares. 83
Penisellus was king three yeares. 81
Sythus ruled this land two yeares. 78
Capoms was king two yeares. 75
Dinellus gouerned foure yeares. 74
Helius reigned not full one yeare. 70

LUd repaired the city of new Troy, and 66 .
builded on the West part thereof, Ludgate, leauing after him two sons, Androgeus & Theomantius: who being not of age to gouerne, their Vncle Cassibelan obtained the crowne. London tooke the name of Lud, and was called Ludstone. Lud repaired Londō.

CAssibelanus ruled xii. yeares. In the 58
eight yeare of his raigne Julius Cesar sailed into Britane, where at the first being wearied with an harde and sharpe battaile, and after with sodaine Tempest, and Cæsar his first voyage into England.

The second voyage of Cæsar.

and his naule almost destroyed, he returned againe into Fraunce: the next spring (which was the yeare before Christ 51.) he passed the Seas againe with a greater armie. But whiles hee went towardes his armies on lande, his shippes lying at anker, with force of tempest were destroyed, so that xl. were lost. Upon lande also his horsemen at the first encounter were vanquished. At the second conflict he put the Britanes to flight. From thence hee went vnto the Riuer of Thames, on the further side whereof Cassibelanus with a greate multitude of people was keeping the bankes, but not being able to resist the force of the Romanes, London submitted it selfe to Cesar, deliuering vnto him hostages: which example also the other cities followed: whereby Cassibelanus was constrained to agree, that Britane should become tributary to the Romanes. Then Cesar like a conquerour, with a great number of prisoners sailed into Fraunce, and so to Rome.

England tributary to the Romans

37 Theomantius raigned quietly 23. yeares.

14 Cinobelinus, the sonne of Theomantius, raigne xxv. yeares. In the viii. yeare of his raigne, Christ our Sauiour was borne.

From

From this place following, the yeares from Christ his birth are placed in the margent.

IEsu Christ, very GOD and man, was borne in the 42. yeare of the raigne of Augustus, he began to preach the 15. yere of Tiberius, and suffered his passion the 18. yeare of the same Tiberius. An. Christi. 1

GAIVS Caligula, for that hee thought the Romanes had their tribute wrongfully, he denied to pay ꝑ same; he raigned 23. yeres. 21

ARuiragus slue Hamon neare to a hauen of the sea, and threwe him gobbet meale therein. He raigned 28. yeares. 44 Southampton.

Claudius the Emperour sailed into Britaine, he subdued vnto the Empire the Iles of Orcades, and those that lye in the Ocean sea beyond Britaine.

The yeare after Christes birth 62. came into Britaine Joseph of Aramathie and 11. other Christians, who builded them a Chappell in the Ile of Avalon, and after was there buried, which place being since increased and newly builded, was named Glastenbury. First Christians in England.

Martius was ordeyned king, the Pictes accompanied with the Scots invaded Britaine, vnto whom Martius gaue inhabitance in the further part of Scotlande. 7

He raigned. 53. yeares.

124 COsius, brought vp among the Romans, payed the tribute truely, builded the towne of Colchester, raigned. 55. yeares.

Colechester built.

179 LUcius sent his Embassadours to Eluthertus Bishoppe of Rome, desiring him to send some deuout and learned men, by whose instruction both he and his people might be taught the faith and Religion of Christ: whereof Eluthertus being very glad, sent with them Faganus and Deruuianus, by whose diligence Lucius & his people were baptized and instructed in the faith of Christ. 28 Temples were made cathedrall churches, and Bishoppes placed, as tiamines before had beene: London, Yorke, and Carlion, were made Archbishops. Lucius raigned xii. yeare.

England received the Faith.

London, Yorke and Carlion, made Archbishops.

194 SEuerus Emperour in Brutane, caused a Trench to be cast from sea to sea, the length of xxii. miles. Hee deceased at Yorke in the xviii. yeare.

212 ANtonius Bassianus died in the vi. yere of his raigne.

290 CArausius tooke vpon him in Brutane, and vii. yeares after Carantius was slaine by Alectus. Saint Alban, suffered martyrdome vnder Diocleſian & Maximian, in the yeare of our Lord. 293.

Carausius vsurpeth in Brutane.

Albanus mart

292 ALectus then kept Brutane by the space of

of three yeres, and was subdued by Alectiodatus.

ASclepiodatus slewe Gallus, the Romaine captaine in the Citie of London, nere vnto a brooke, called Wall brooke: Coll tooke on him the kingdome of Brutane. 299 301

COnstantius began to raigne, possessed Africa, Italy, Fraunce, and Brutane. 305

COnstantine the great, sonne of Constantius & Helen, was created Emperour in Brutane: he established the Gospell in his Empire, & after him all Emperours were Christians. Hee left behind him three Sonnes, to wit, Constantinus, Constans, and Constantius. 306

COnstantinus attempted warre against his brother, and was slaine. 337

COnstans then ruled in Brutane, which he had administred with great iustice: but was slaine. 340

COnstantius then had the regiment of Brutane himselfe alone, enioyed the Romaine Empire. 353

IUlianus (called the Apostata) began his raigne ouer the Empire, an earnest aduersary of Christian Religion. After him succeeded in the Empire Iouintan. 362 Julian the Apostata. Iouinian.

VAlentinian was Emperour, he by his deputie here in Brutane, made sharpe 365

ware vpon the Pictes and Scots.

375 GRatian was then created Emperour.

Maximus. Maximus here in Britaine vsurped the title of the Empire, whereupon assembling all the men of war and youth of the Realme, he passed into Fraunce, expelled the French men out of Armorica, & placed therein Britanes vnder Conon, of whom euer since it hath been called Britaine the lesse.

Litle Britan in Franuce.

VRsula, with the eleuen thousande virgins sent into little Britaine to be maried, were slaine.

385 HOnorius, ỳ son of Theodosius succeded after his father in the Empire: but Gratian, a Britan, taking vpon him to gouerne Britaine, was immediatly slain, and Constantine was elected gouernour.

408 THeodosius succeeded in the Empire, and made Valentinian his cousin fellowe therin. At this time Britaine with the foresaide warres, was so impouerished of able men, that it could not withstande the inuasions of the Picts and Scots, whereupon they requiring aide of Aetius the captaine of the Romain armie, he sent them certain men of warre out of France, who manfully chased away the Pictes and Scots, & raysing a wall betweene the prouince and the enemie, returned. After their departure, ỳ

Picts

Picts and Scots inuaded the Brutans againe, torraged the country, and destroyed the inhabitants, whereupon there was sent new aide out of France, and a wall was made of stones. But shortly after ỳ Scots and Picts made greater roades into Brutane than euer heretofore. For the Romans being troubled with warres in France and Italy, neglected the defence of Brutane. This happened about the sixteenth yeare of Theodosius the yonger, ỳ yeare of Christ 443.

The ende of the Romanes gouernment in Brutane, which had continued 483. yeares.

AFter this, the Brutanes continuing a while in doubtfull warre with the Picts and Scots, elected Uortiger.

VOrtiger being King, such a plentie of corne and fruite happened, as the like had not beene seene in many yeares, which plentie caused idlenesse, gluttonie, and lechery. There followed such a great pestilence, that the liuing scantly sufficed to burie the dead. Also the Scots and Picts in most cruell wise spoyled the land: whereuppon Uortiger was forced to sende for aide of forreine landes. And in three large shippes there came out of Germanie three

447. Pestilence. Saxons sent for.

Saxons entred this land.

sortes of people, Englishmen, Saxons & Iutes: Hengest and Horsus, two brethren being their Captaines, unto whom was giuē the Ile of Thamet to inhabit, by their manhood in many battels. Vortiger vanquished and wonne backe the Picts and other enimies: whereby Hengest came in such fauour, that Vortiger married his daughter Rowan, a maide of wonderful beauty, for whose sake ỳ king was diuorced frō his lawfull wife: after which time the Saxons dayly increased.

Vortiger diuorced.

The Britans considering the daily repaire of the Saxons, shewed to their king the leopardy that might therof ensue, but all was in vaine: Wherefore, they deposed him, when he had raigned vii. yeares: and ordained to their king, his eldest sonne Vortimer.

Vortiger deprived.

454 VOrtimer pursued the Saxons: & vanquished them. Untill at length he was poysoned by his stepmother, after hee had raigned vi. yeares.

The king poysoned.

460 VOrtiger obtained againe the Kingdom, and shortly after Hengistus entred the land with a number of Saxons: but when he hearde of the great assembly, that the Britaines made against him, hee treated for peace: shortly after, the Saxons traytorously

terously slew on the plaine of Sarisbury, iiii. C. ix. Barons and Earles, and tooke the king prisoner, constrayning him to graunt vnto them Kent, Sussex, Suffolke & Norfolke. Then Hengist began his dominion ouer Kent: and sending for moe Saxons made warre vpon the Brutanes.

Barons slain at Ambresbury.

First kingdome of the Saxons.

Aurelius Ambrose, and Uther, made warre vpon Uortiger, and burned him in his castle in Wales, when he had secondly raigned vi. yeares.

Vortiger burned.

AUrelius Ambrose, second Son of Constantine, hasted him with an armie towards Yorke, against Occa sonne of Hengist, where he discomfited and tooke prisoner the said Occa. He caused the greate stones to be set vpon the plaine of Sarisbury, in remembrance of the Brutaines that were slaine there. 466

Stone hing.

A Saxon subdued the countries of Southery, Somerset, Deuonshire, and Cornwall, which after was called the kingdome of South Saxons.

The second kingdom of the Saxons.

The kingdome of the East Saxons began vnder duke Uffa, which conteyned Norfolke and Suffolke. Aurelius dyed of poyson when he had raigned thirtie two yeares.

The thirde kingdom of the saxons.

VTher Pendragon was crowned king. He was enamored vppon Igreene the 498

dukes wife of Cornwall, and on her he begat Arthur. He raigned eighteene yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

516 ARthur the sonne of Uther Pendragon, was crowned king of Britaine. Hee fought twelue battailes against the Saxons, he constituted the order of the round Table, into which order hee onely receiued such of his nobilitie as were most renowned for vertue and chiualrie.

Roundtable

While Arthur was occupied in his wars beyond the Seas, Mordred, to whom he had committed the gouernment of Britaine, confederating himselfe with Cerdicus king of the west Saxons traterously vsurped the kingdome: of which treason when relation came to Arthur, hee speedily returned, pursuing him into Cornwall, Mordred slaine. gaue him battaile, where Mordred was slaine, and Arthur being deadly wounded, was conueyed to Glastenbury, where hee died, and is buried, after he had raigned fiftéene yeares.

542 COnstantine kinsman to Arthur, was ordeined king.

Aurelius a Britaine, raising mortall war against Constantine, slue him when he had raigned three yeares. Hee was buried at Stonehing.

Al-

AUrelius Conanus king of Brutane, imprisoned his vncle, which was rightheire to ẏ crowne. He raiyned thirtie three years. 545

The 5. & 6. kingdomes of the Saxons.

The kingdome of Northumberland began vnder a Saxon, named Ida. This prouince was first diuided into two kingdoms: the one was called Deyra, the which conteined the land from Humber to Tine: the other Brenicia, which included the country from Tyne to the Scotish sea.

VOrtiporus, the son of Conanus, was ordenied king of Brutane, a vicious king and cruell tyrant, who put from him his wife, and kept her daughter for his concubine; in diuers battailes hee discomfited the Saxons, Hee raigned foure yeares. 578.

MAlgo Conanus gouerned the Brutans, slue his first wife, & tooke his brothers daughter. 581

Ethelbert, king of the Saxons in Kent, gaue battaile to Ceaulinus, king of the west Saxons; in which fight were slaine two dukes of Ethelberts, and himselfe w̄ his people chased.

The first war between the Saxons in this Realme.

CArcticus ruled the Brutanes his subiects, moued the Saxons (with Ourmundus king of Ireland) to make warre vppon Careticus, in such wise that hee was faint to take the towne of Cicester, where they assaulted him so sore, 585

that

Gurmund. chester builded.

that hee with his men fled from thence into Wales. When hee had raigned three yeares, Gurmund builded Gurmondchester.

588 Ethelfridus governed Northumberlande, who made such continuall warre vpon the Britanes, that it is thought hee slew more of them than al the other Saxons. By this cruelltie, the faith of Christ was almost vtterly extinguished in Britane, many were chased out of the Iland the rest remained in Wales, & the Saxons obtained the whole dominion of this Iland: saving a parte of Scotland, which was subiect to the Picts and Scots.

The Saxons had the whole possession of this realme.

Austin came into Englād S. Austins at Canterbury S. Paules in London, S. Andrewe in Rochester. S. Peters at Westminster builded.

596. S. Gregorie sent Augustine, Mellitus, Justus and Johan, to preach the christian faith to the Angels: which were first receiued of Ethelbart king of Kent, whom they conuerted to the faith, with diuers of his people. This Ethelbert began to build S. Augustines in Canterbury, Paules church in London, and saint Andrewes in Rochester. Sibertus king of East Saxons, builded Westminster.

613 Cadwane duke of North wales was made Soueraine of the Britanes, who gaue strong battailes to Ethelfrid king of Northumberlande, and forced him to intreat for peace. He raigned xxii. yeares.

The

The kingdome of Mercia began vnder the Saxon Penda: which Lordship conteyned Huntingtonshire, Herefordshire, and Glocestershire. At that time raigned in diuers parts of this lande, vii. kings. Paulinus builded the greate Church at Lincone. He began the Cathedral church at Yorke, named S. Peter.

The 7 kingdome of the Saxons.

Seuen kingdomes in Brutane.

Lincolne Minster.

S. Peters at Yorke bnilded.

635

Cadwalline the sonne of Cadwane began his raigne ouer the Brutanes. Hee warred strongly vpon the Saxons, and made Penda king of Mercia tributary to him: he raigned xlviii. yeares, and was buried at London.

Sigebart king of East Angles, sent for Felix out of Burgundy to preach the faith, he made this Felix bishop of Dunwich, & by his counsell he erected diuers scholes.

Dunwich.

The Prouince of Canterbury, deuided into Parishes.

Honorius Archbishop of Canterburie diuided his prouince into Parishes.

Atheldrith the Queene, began the Monastery at Ely.

Ely.

Medulfe builded the Abbey of Malmesbury.

Penda king of Mercia, warred vppon Oswald king of Northumberlande, and slewe him in battaile.

Oswaldster.

Renewalcus king of west Saxons, builded the bishops see of Winchester.

The bishops see of Winchester.

Benet the Monke, and maister of the

Glassing

reue-

brought first into Englád The Abbeys of Abbingdó, of Chertsey, and of Barking builded.

reuerend Beda, brought first the crafte of Painting, Glasing, and Masons into this land.

Cissa beganne to build the Abbie of Abingdon, & Erkenwalde byshoppe of London builded the Abbeys of Chertsey, and of Barking.

Osrike duke of Glocester, founded the monastery of Glocester.

Peda the sonne of Penda, and Sexulfus of Mercia, were the first founders of Peterborowe.

685 CAdwalladar was ordainde king of Brutane (saith Jeffery) and ruled only three yeares. He was the last king of Brutane And this land after his time called Anglia, & the inhabitants thereof Angles or Anglish Saxons, who vsed to call all men walshmen that be strangers vnto them. This happened after the entring of the Saxons, vnder their leaders Hengest and Horses, in the time of Vortiger. 236. yeares.

The Ilande called vniuersally England.

I will now speake chiefly of the West Saxons because (in the processe of time) they subdued the other Kings & brought this land again to one Monarchie.

INe reigning among the West Saxons, maintained such warre against the Kentish Saxons, that hee constrained them to seeke meanes of peace. 687

This man builded ꝑ colledge of Welles and the Abbye of Glastenbury he also paied the Peter pence first to Rome. When he had governed the West Saxons by the space of 7. yeares, hee gaue vp his royall power and went to Rome. Anno 701. Ethelredus king of Mercia obtained a bishops sea to be in the Citie of Worcester. Anno 711. Edilwach king of the South Saxons, gaue to bishop Wilfride the Ile of Selsee, wherein the said Wilfride builded a Monastery, and became the first bishop of the prouince. Welles and Glastenbury. Kingdome forsaken. Selsee.

EThelard was king of the West Saxons, in whose time the reuerend Beda was famous. This Beda for his learning & good life was renowned in all ꝑ world: he compiled lxxviii. bookes, and deceased, An. 734. Ethelarde raigned xii. yeares. 726 Beda.

Cu-

740 CAthred was king of West Sarons, he raigned xvi. yeares.

757 SIgebert king of West Sarons, cruell towards his subiectes, was deprived of all kingly authoritie, and lastly, wandring in a woode, was slaine of a Swineheard: he raigned not one yeare

Crueltie.

757 KEnulphus appeased certaine murmurs that were among the people, for the deposing of his predecessour Sigebert. He founded the Cathedrall Church of Welles, in Anno. 766.

The king slaine.

VVelles.

As hee haunted a woman, which hee kept at Merton, hee was slaine by the kinseman of Sigebert. When he had raigned xxix. yeares, he was buried at Winchester.

Kenulphus. slaine.

786 BRithricus, of the bloude of Cerdicus, was made king of west Sarons, and ruled xvii. yeares. In his time it rayned bloude, which falling on mens cloathes, appeared like crosses.

It rained bloud.

S. Albons. Offa dyke.

Offa, King of Mercia, builded the Abbey of S. Albons, he chased the Britaines into Wales, & the vtter boundes of Mercia, which is now called Offa dyke.

The Danes first entred this land.

The Danes arriued in the Isle called Portlande, but by the puissance of Brithricus, and other kings of the Sarons, they were compelled to voide the lande.

lande. Bithtricus was poysoned by his wife Ethelburga, for which deede the nobles ordained that from thencefoorth the kings wiues should not be called Queens, nor suffered to sitte with them in places of estate. The king poysoned.

Kenulfe king of Mercia, builded the Abby of Winchcombe. VVinchcombe. 802

EGbrichus the Saron, obtained the gouernement of West Sarons, hee tamed the Walshmen, & vanquished Bertulphus king of middle England, he raigned 37. yeares and was buried at Winchester.

ADelmikus, the sonne of Egbrichus began his raigne ouer the most parte of England: there came a great armie of the Pagan Danes, with 350. shippes into the mouth of Thames, and so to London, and spoyled it. Adhemulphus came against ye foresaide Danes, and had of them an honorable victory. 839 London spoyled.

Adhemulphus sent his sonne Alfred to Rome, at which time Pope Leo the fourth consecrated him king.

Adhemulphus did make the r. part of his kingdome free from all tribute & seruice to the king, he raigned xviii. yeares, and was buried at Stonehing.

ADhelbalde raigned two yeares and a halfe, he presumed to his fathers mary- 857

age

age bedde, and was buried at Shireburn.

860 Winchester spoyled. AThelbuict brother to Adhelbalde, tooke vnder his dominion Kent, Southerye, and Southsex. In his tiime the Pagans spoyled the citie of Winchester, he raigned v. yeares, and lyeth at Shirchorne.

866 EThelured brother to Adhelbyct, was slaine by the Danes when he had raigned v. yeares, and was buried at Wimborne.

Hinguar and Hubba ouercame the prouince of the Northumbers. Hinguar sayled into the east part of England, tooke Edmonde the king of that prouince, being constant in the faith of Christ, who first beaten with batts, then scourged with whippes, yet still called on the name of Jesus Christ, his aduersaries shotte his bodie full of shaftes & stroke off his heade.

Edmonde's Martired.

Chastitie before beauty preferred. Ebbe Abbesse of Coldingham, cut off her nose and vpper lippe, & perswaded all her sisters to doe the like, that they being odible to the Danes might the better keepe their virginitie, in despite whereof y Danes burned the Abbey and Nunnes.

872. AElfreede the fourth sonne of Aethelwolphe, receiued the gouernment of the whole Realme, and fought many sharpe battailes against the Pagans. He restored and honorably repayred the cytie of London

don (after it had beene amongst other Cities destroyed with fire, and the people killed vp,) he made it habitable againe. ỳ xxix. yeare and vi. moneth of his raigne departed this life, and is buried at Winchester in the Monastery of his foundation. He founded a Monastery of Monkes at Ethelingsey, and another for Nunnes at Shaftesbury. Hee ordeyned the hundreds, and tenthes: he ordained common schooles of diuers sciences in Oxenforde, and turned the Saxon lawes into English, with diuers other bookes. Hee diuided the twentie foure houres of the day and night into three partes: he spent eight houres in writing, reading, and praying, eight in prouision for his bodie, and eight in hearing and dispatching the matters of his subiectes.

Vniuersitie in Oxford.

EDward surnamed Senior, ỳ son of Aelfred, was anointed king: he builded Hertford an other towne at Witham in Esser. He builded a new towne against the olde towne of Notingham on the south side of the Riuer of Trent, & made a Bridge ouer the saide Riuer betweene the two townes. He subdued the king of Scotland, and of Wales: he also builded Thilwal: & repaired Manchester: he was buryed at Winchester when he had raigned xxiiii. yeares.

900

Thilwali built.

Manchester repaired.

ADelstane, after Edwarde his father, was crowned at Kingston: he brought this land into one Monarchie, for hee expelled the Danes, and quieted the Welshmen. He caused them to pay to him yearely for a tribute twentie pound of gold, 300. pound of siluer, and 2500. head of Nete, with hounds and hawkes to a certaine number. He conquered Scotland. Hee raigned xv. yeares, and lyeth at Malmesbury. Guy Earle of Warwicke slew Colbrond the Danish Gyant in Hine meade, nigh vnto Winchester.

Guy of Warwicke.

940 EDmund, brother of Adelstane, tooke on him the gouernance of this realme, who was slaine when he had reigned v. yeares, and was buried at Glastenbury.

946 EDred succeeded Edmund his brother: He tooke on him but as a Protector, but afterwards he was crowned at Kingstone: he quieted and kept in due obeisance the Northumbers and Scots, and exiled the Danes. He raigned ix. yeares, & was buried in Winchester.

955 EDwine succeeded his vncle Eldred, hee was crowned at Kingstone. In the selfe day of his Coronation, hee rauished his owne kinswoman, the wife of a noble man: and afterward slew her husband. Which act, and for banishing Dunstan, he became odible

odible to his subiects: and was deprived when he had reigned foure yeares. The king deprived.

EDgar, brother to Edwine, was crowned at Bath. He was so excellent in iustice, & sharpe in correction of vices, that neuer before his daies was vsed lesse felonie by robbers, or extortio by false officers. He chastised the great negligence & vicious liuing of the Clergie. Hee prepared a great nauy of 3600. ships, which he disposed in three parts of this realme, & had soldiers alwaies prest and ready against the incursions of forreine enemies. King Edgar hauing restored and newe founded xl viii. Monasteries, which before his time had been destroyed, confirmed the Monastery of Worcester, which Oswalde then Bishoppe of Worcester, by the kings consent had inlarged, and made the Cathedrall Church of that shire. 959 King crowned at Bath. Worcester.

Alwinus Alderman, Earle of Eastangle, founded the Abbey of Ramsey. Ramsey founded.

King Edgar raigned xvi. yeare, & was buried at Glastenbury.

EDward the sonne of Edgar, was crowned at Kingston, by the counsell of his stepmother Elfreda: he was traiterously murdered, when he had raigned iii. yeres. Buried at Shaftesbury. 975 The king murdered.

ETheldred the sonne of Edger, was crowned at Kingston. But because he came to his kingdome by killing his brother he could neuer get the good will of the people. A great part of the Citie of London was burnt.

King Ethelred erected the bishoprike of Exeter: he caused all the Danes in England to be slaine. In reuenge whereof, Swayn king of Denmarke, inuaded England with fire and sworde. Ethelred died when he had raigned 38. yeares, and was buried in Paules Church in London.

1016 EDmund the sonne of Ethelred succeeded in the kingdome, who was surnamed Ironside: & whiles betweene him and Canutus striuing for the Empire, many bloudie battels were fought, the kings themselues attempted to fight hand to hand for the title of the kingdome, in which combat after long and doubtful fight, they both being wearied, fell to a couenant to deuide the same. Edmunde not long after was slaine by the treason of one Edricke of Straton, Edricke making vaunt thereof to Canutus. Canutus answered, saying: & thou shalt die as well thou art worthie: and straight wayes the traytor was tormented to death, and cast into a ditch.

Edmund Ironside.

England diuided.

Edricus a Traytour.

Treason rewarded.

Canu-

CAnutus the Dane challenging all eng- 1018
land to himselfe, slue the brother of Ed- The Danes
monde, hee procured to haue giuen him in possessed all
mariage Emma the Widowe of king E- England.
thelred, who at that time was with Ed- Mariage
warde, and alured her sonnes in exile with made vpon
Duke Richarde in Normandy. She did condition,
beare Canutus a sonne of his owne name:
by this affinite and aliance, the Danes Canutus
become of the more strength and power. king of 4.
Yet subdued the Scottes, whereby hee kingdomes.
was king of Englande, Scotland, Den-
marke, and Norway. Hee founded the S. Edmonds
Monastery of Saint Edmondes Bury. bury builded
When he had raigned twenty yeares hee
deceased, and was buried at Winchester.

HArold Harefoote vsing the force of the 1088
Danes that dwelt in Englande, inua-
ded the Realme while his brother Hardi-
canutus gouerned in Denmarke.

And not being vnmindfull by whose aid
he came to the kingdome, rewarded the
Danes with great dignitie, in this realme:
he constrained his mother in lawe Emma Herald a
to flie and prouide for her selfe: he tormen- tyrant.
ted to death Alured the sonne of Emma,
which she had by king Ethelred, who Emma and
in time was come out of Normandy to vi- her children
sit his mother. He raigned three yeares, died banished.
at Orford, & was buried at Westminster.

1041 HArdicanutus, ſon of Canutus and Emma, as ſoone as he had gotten his fathers kingdome, fetched his mother out of exile. And in reuenge of diſpleaſure ſhe was done to her, and of the murder of his brother Alured, hee commaunded the carkas of Harold to be digged out of the earth, and to be throwen into the riuer of Thames, where by a fiſher it was taken vp and brought to the Danes, who buried it in a Churchyard, which they had at London. In the midſt of his cups he departed this life, the third yeare of his raigne, and was buried at Winchester.

S. Clements Church without Temple bar.

1043 EDward the ſonne of Ethelred, was crowned at Winchester: he releaſed the tribute of 40000. pound, called Dane gelt, which the Engliſh people from the beginning of the raign of the Danes, was compelled to pay to their king euery yere: he tooke to wife Edgitha, the daughter of earle Goodwine, who becauſe ſhe brought him forth no children, neither was there any hope that ſhe could beare any, he ſent for home into England his nephew Edward, the ſonne of king Edmund his brother, who brought with him Agatha his wife, Edgar, Margaret, and Chriſtian, his children borne in Hungaria, where he liued but a while. Thus Edward being diſap-

Dane gelt.

Edgitha was barren.

disappointed, both of his nephew and his heire, pronounced Edgar the outlawes sonne, to be heire of the kingdome, bycause this Edgar was within age, by his testament hee made Harold the sonne of Goodwine Regent, untill the yong Edgar should be of age to receiue the kingdome: notwithstanding he immediatly after the death of Edward, pronounced himselfe king, which thing shortly after brought destruction both to himselfe and all England. This Edward raigned 23. yeares 6 moneths, and odde dales 3. he was buried at Westminster, which he had newly builded. In the same day Harold the eldest son of Goodwine, hauing obtained faith of the nobilitie, tooke the crowne.

1066

The yere of our Lorde beginneth here at Christmas.

HArold gaue to yong Edgar the Earldome of Oxford: but Harold the king of Norway, assaulted England, both by sea and land. Whole attempt whiles Harold of England prepared to withstande, William Duke of Normandy, came into England with a well appointed armie, alledging that by right and title it was due to him by the gift of king Edward his kinsman, and also by oath established betwixt Harold & him. Hee landed at Pemsey, the 28. of September. Harolde notwithstanding he was bare of men by reason

William Conqueror cousin to K. Edward by the mothers side.

son of the battaile that hee had fought against the men of Norway, yet hearing of Williams comming, went straight wales against him. Both armies being brought into array the battaile was fought, where in great slaughter of English men was made. And the Normanes got the victorie on the xiiii. of October. King Harolde was smitten through the brayne with an arrowe when he had raigned ix. moneths, & was buried at Waltham in ther where he had founded a faire Colledge.

Harolde slaine.

THus endeth the raigne of the Saxons, who had now continued sometimes in warres with the Brutanes, then with the Danes, and now with the Normans the space of sixe hundred yeares.

VERSES.

A thousand sixe and sixtie yeare,
it was as we doe reade:
VVhen that a Comete did appeare,
and Englishmen lay dead.
Of Normandie, Duke VVilliam then,
to England warde did saile,
VVho conquered Harald with his men,
and brought this land to bale.

WIL-

WILLIAM CONquerour.

William Duke of Normandie, surnamed Conquerour, Bastard sonne of Robert the first, Duke of that duchie, and cousin germane unto king Edward: after the battell at Hastings, came to London, where with great joy he was received, both of the clergie and people, and crowned on Christmas daye, which daye by the Hystoriographers of that time was accounted the first of the yeare following, and so named 1067, but after the account of England now observed, the yeare beginneth not till the 25. of March following. Anno regni. I. 1067.

This yeare though the great suit and labour of William the Bishop of London, King William graunted the Charter and liberties to the same William Bishop, and Godfrey of Portgreue, and all the Burgeis of the same Cittie of London, in as large forme as they enioyed the same in the time of saint Edward before

VVherfore the Maior & Citizens of London repaire to Paules.

before the conquest, in reward whereof the same Citizens haue fixed on his graue being in the midst of the great West Isle of Saint Paules Church in London, this Epitaph following.

TO VVilliam a man famous in wisdome and holines of life, who first with S. Edward the king and Confessour beeing familiar, of late preferred to be bishop of London, and not long after for his prudencie and sincere fidelitie admitted to bee of Counsell with the most victorious Prince VVilliam king of England of that name the first, who obtained of the same, great and large priuiledges to this famous Citie. The Senate and Citizens of London to him hauing well deserued, haue made this.

Exceester besieged.

KIng William besieged Exceter, which the citizens and other Englishmen held against him.

An. reg. 2. 1068

Erle of Northumberlād slaine.

King William gaue to Robert Cummin the Earledome of Northumberlād, against whome the men of the country did arise and slue him, with 900. of his men, and king William came afterward vpon them, and slew them euery one.

Ann. reg. 3. 1069

AGelricus Bishop of Durham, being accused of treason, was imprisoned at Westminster. The Englishmē that were

fled

fled out of England, hauing Edgar to be their capraine, returned out of Scotland, & sodainly set vpon the garisons that king William had set at Yorke, put them to flight, slue them, possessed the city, & pronounced Edgar to be king: but not long after K. William came with a great army & recouered the city, constraining Edgar to returne againe into Scotland. Such a dearth was in England, that men did eat horses, cats, dogges, and mans flesh. Ann. reg. 4. Mans flesh good meat. 1070

King William berefued all the monasteries & Abbies of England of their gold & siluer, sparing neither chalice nor shrine. Monasteries rifled. Ann. reg. 5.

The castle of Ledes in Kent was builded by Crenecœur, and the castle of Oxforde by Robert Diley, two noble men that came into England with William the Conquerour. 1071 Ann. reg. 6. Castle of Ledes and of Oxford.

In a Councell holden at Windsor, the primacie of the Church of Canterbury ouer the Church of Yorke was examined, and approoued. 1072 Yorke subiect to Canterburie.

King William with a great power inuaded Scotland, and forced Malcoline to doe him homage and fealtie. Ann. reg. 7. 1073 Ann. reg. 8.

Gregory the seuenth Pope, excommunicated all commiters of simony, & remoued maried priests frō executing of diuine seruice, wherof arose great troubles in Englād 1074 Maried priests remooued.

King

1075 King William caused a Castle to bee builded at Dyrham, and Earle Waltheothus of Northumberland to be beheaded at Winchester: he sailed into Brutane, and besieged the Castle of Dolens, but preuailed not.

Bishop murdered. anno reg. 10 Walter Bishop of Durham, bought of king William the earldom of Northumberland, wherein hee vsed such cruelties, that the inhabitants slew him.

1076 ann. reg. 11. The earth was hard frozen from the Kalends of Nouember to the midst of Aprill.

1077 ann. reg. 12. Upon Palme Sonday about noone, appeared a blasing Starre neare vnto the Sunne.

1078 ann. reg. 13. Malcoline king of Scots, wasted Northumberland, slewe many, and tooke a great prey.

1079 Murder. Truston Abbot of Glastenbury, in his Church caused three Monkes to be slain, and xviii. men to be wounded that their bloud ran from the Altar down the steps.

ann. reg. 14. This yeare was great wind on Christmas day, a great earthquake & roarings out of the earth the vi. of Aprill.

1080 ann. reg. 15.

1081 ann. reg. 16. Henry Earle Ferrers founded a church within his castle of Tutsbery.

Tutsbery. 1082 Alwine Childe, a Citizen of London, founded the monastery of saint Sauiour

at

at Bermondsey in Surrey. Bermõdsey.

King William cauſed inquirie to bee made, how many acres of land were ſufficient for one plough by the yeare, how many beaſts to tilling of one hide, how many Cities, Caſtles, farmes, granges, townes, riuers, marſhes and woods, what rent they were by yeare, and how many knights or ſouldiers were in euery ſhire: all which was put in writing, and remaineth at Weſtminſter. ann.reg.17. 1083 Acres of land numbred. ann. reg.18.

King William tooke homage and oath of allegiance of all England, and tooke of euery hide of land vi.s. and then ſailed into Normandie. 1084 A great tax. ann.reg.19.

When the Normans had accomplished their pleaſure vpon the Engliſh men, ſo that there was no noble man of that nation left to beare any rule ouer them: it was brought to paſſe, that for the ſpace of more then thirtie miles, good profitable corne ground was turned into a chaſe for wild beaſts. Remingus Biſhop of Dorcheſter remooued his Sea to Lincolne, where he builded a new Church. 1085 New foreſt. Biſhop at Lincolne.

There was a great water flouд, ſo that hills were made ſoft and conſumed, and with their fall ouerwhelmed many villages. ann.reg.20. 1086 water flouds.

King William builded Watraile Abbey in

Battaile Abbie & Selby Abbie.

in Sussex, another at Selbe in Yorkshire, the third at Cane in Normandie, in the which he was buried. He gaue great priuiledges to S. Martines le graund in London. Paules Church in London burnt.

S. Martins le grand.

Ann. reg. 21. 1087

In a prouince of Wales called Rose, was found the Sepulchre of Gawen vpon the sea shore, who was sisters sonne of Arthur the great king of Britaine, being in length 14. foote.

Boane foud.

King William being at Roane in Normandie, went with a great armie into France, spoiling all things as he passed. Last of all he burned the citie of Meaux, with our Lady Church and two anchors that were inclosed there. The king cheared his men to feed the fire, and came himselfe so neare, that with the heat of his harnes he gat a disease. Also the kings horse leaping ouer a ditch, did burst the inner parts of the king, with the paine whereof hee was sore afflicted, and returned to Roane, where shortly after he ended his life, the ninth day of September, in the yeare of our Lorde 1087. when he had raigned 21 yeares, viii. moneths, and xvi. dales: he was buried at Cane in Normandie, & had issue by Matilde his wife, daughter to Baldwin earle of Flanders: Robert Curthose, vnto whome hee gaue Normandy, Richard that dyed young,

King William died.

K. William had 4. sons, and fiue daughters.

William

William Rufus, vnto whome her sonne England, and Henry, to whome he gaue his wiues inheritance & treasure. Daughters, Cicely Abbas of Caen, Constance maried to Alane earle of Britaine, Adale wife to Stephen earle of Bloys, Margaret promised to Harold king of England, and Alianor betrothed to Alfonse king of Galicia.

William Rufus.

William Rufus, the third sonne of William Conquerour, began his raigne the 9. day of September, in the yere of our Lord 1087. He was variable, inconstant, couetous, & cruell, hee burdened his people with vnreasonable tares, & what he thus got he prodigally spent in great banketting & sumptuous apparel. Ann. reg. 1. 1088

Odo Bishop of Bayon and Earle of Kent, with his brother Robert Earle of Mortayne and Hereford, and almost all the Nobles of England raised warre against king William, and would haue had Robert his eldest brother to be king: but William by faire wordes pacifying some of the principall conspirators, beleaguered the rebels in the castell of Rochester, and The nobles rebell.

and lastly ouercame them.

anno reg. 2. 1089 Hospitall of S. Iohn and Harbaldown.

Lanfranke Archbishop of Canterburie deceased, he reuiued the great Church of Canterbury, he repayred the wals of that City, builded two hospitals, the one of saint Iohn, the other at Harbaldown. He restored the Church of Rochester.

anno reg. 3. 1090 K. VVilliam made warre against his brother.

King William making warre against his brother Robert Duke of Normandie, at length agreement was made betweene them, that if one of them dyed without issue, the other should succeed in the inheritance.

Scots did homage.

Malcoline king of Scots did homage to King William.

A great tempest fell on Saint Lukes day, specially in Winchcombe, where a great parte of the Steeple was ouerthrowen. And in London the wind ouerturned 606. houses, and the roofe of Bow Church in Cheape, wherewith some persons were slaine.

606. houses ouerturned.

anno reg. 4. 1091 New Castel. Sarisburie.

King William builded the new Castell vpon Tine. Osmond Bishop of Sarisburie founded the Cathedrall Church of Sarisburie.

anno reg. 5. 1092 Great frost.

In England fell wonderfull abundance of raine, and after insued so great frost, that horses and carts passed commonly ouer great riuers, which when it thawed,

the

the Tee brake downe many great bridges.

Malcolme king of Scots comming into England, was sodainly slaine with his sonne and heire, by Robert Mowbrey Earle of Northumberland. John Bishop of Welles, by winning the kings hands, transposed his Bishops sea to Bath. King of Scots slaine. Bishopricke at Bath.

King William builded againe the Citie of Carlisle, which was destroyed by the Danes 200. yeeres before: he also builded a castle there, and out of the South parts of England sent men to inhabite. This yeere was a great famine, and so great a mortalitie, that the quicke were scant able to bury the dead. anno reg. 6. 1093 Carlile repaired and the Castle builded. Famine.

The Welchmen spoiled the city of Gloucester with a part of Shrewelbury, and won the Ile of Anglesey. Welchmen woon Anglesey.

The Bishopwick of Thetford was translated to Norwich. ann. regni 7. 1094 Bishopricke at Norwich.

King William with a great power entred Wales, but not being able to follow the Welchmen amongst the hils, he builded two Castles in the borders and returned. King William inuaded Wales.

Great preparation was made by the Christians to goe against the Infidels at Jerusalem, Peter the Hermite being their first leader, and after Godfrey of Bullein. Ann. regni 8. 1095 Going to Ierusalem.

Ann. reg. 9. 1096 Normandie pawned.

Robert duke of Normandie tooke his iourney towards Ierusalem, and laid Normandie to gage to his brother king William for 6666 pounds of siluer.

Ann. reg. 10. 1097 Godwyn sands.

All the landes that sometime belonged to Earle Godwin, by breaking in of the Sea, was couered with sands, and therefore is yet called Godwin sands.

An. reg. 11. 1098 Exactions.

King William in Normandy gaue himselfe to warres, so that with exactions and tributes he did not only shaue but flea the people of England.

Ann. reg. 12. 1099 Ierusalem wonne.

The Christians tooke the Citie of Ierusalē, placing there a king & a patriarch.

Westminster hall.

After king William was come out of Normandy, hee kept his court at Westminster in the newe Hall, & hearing men say it was too bigge, he answered, This Hall is not big enough by one halfe.

Word of William Rufus.

King William being a hunting, word was brought him that his people were besieged in Maine, he forthwith tooke shipping, though he were vehemently perswaded to the contrary, for that there was at that time a great tempest, to whome he answered, he neuer heard that any king was drowned. At this time he got more honour than euer he did in all his life, for he chased his enemies and returned with victorie.

In

In this Sommer bloode ſprang out of the earth at Finchamſteede in Barkeſhire. An. reg. 13.

King William on the morrowe after Lammas day, hunting in the new foreſt, Sir Walter Tirell ſhooting at a Deere, was vares hit the king in the breſt that he fell downe dead and neuer ſpake worde: his men, and ſpecially that knight gate them away, but ſome came backe againe, and laid his body vpon a Colyars carte, which one ſillie leane beaſt did draw vnto the Citie of Winchester, where hee was buried. He raigned twelue yeeres, vi. moneths lacking eight dayes. He gaue vnto the Monkes called Carthate in Southwarke, the great new Church of S. Saviour of Barmonds eye, and alſo Barmonds eye it ſelfe. He alſo founded a goodly hoſpitall in the Citie of Yorke, called Saint Leonards, for the ſuſtentation of the poore. 1100 K. William ſlaine.

Henry Bewclarke.

HEnry brother to William Rufus, & the firſt of that name, for his learning called Bewclarke, began his raigne on the firſt day of Auguſt, the yeare of our Lorde 1100. Hee reſtored Ann. reg. 1.

Measures reformed. Vlno, now called a yard.

the state of the Clergie, asswaged the grieuous paiments, reduced againe S. Edwards lawes, reformed the old vntrue measures, and made a measure by the length of his arme, which was called Vlno.

S. Iohns by Smithfield.

Iordan Bysset Baron founded the house of Saint Iohn of Ierusalem, neare vnto London by Smithfield. The same Iordan gaue xiiii. acres of ground lying in the field next adioyning vnto Clarken well, to build thereupon a house of Nunnes.

Clarken well.

1101 An. regni 2.

Robert Duke of Normandie the kings eldest brother, which was now returned from Ierusalem, made warre for the crown of England: but by mediation a peace was made, on condition that Henry should pay three thousand marks yearely to duke Robert, and if the one died without issue, the longer liuer should inherit. Winchester and Glocester was burnt.

Winchester & Glocester burnt.

1102 Norwich. An. regni 3. Hospitall of S. Barthelmew.

The Cathedrall Church of Norwich was founded by Herbert Bishop of Norwich. The Priorie and hospitall of saint Barthelmew in Smithfield was founded by a minstrell named Reior.

1103 An. regni 4. Yonger brother beguileth the elder.

Robert Duke of Normandie comming into England, through the subtiltie of king Henry his younger brother, released to him the tribute of three thousand Markes of siluer.

Great

Great malice was kindled betweene the two brethren, Robert & Henry, whereupon deadly war insued. There appeared about the Sunne foure circles and a blasing Starre. 1104 An. regni 5.

Eudo, sewer to king Henry, founded the monasterie of Saint Iohn in Colchester. 1105 An. regni 6. S. Iohns in Colchester.

Robert Duke of Normandie came to his brother, and friendly desireth him to beare brotherly loue towardes him, but king Henry feeling his conscience accusing him, for obtaining the kingdome by defrauding of his elder brother, and fearing men more than God, first hee reconciled the Nobles of the Realme with faire promises, and then pursued his brother into Normandie, where betweene them were many sore battails fought, but at the last the valiant man Robert was taken. The first Chanons entred into the Church of our Lady in Southwarke called Saint Mary Ouery, founded by William Pountlarge Knight, & William Dancis Normane. 1106 An. regni 7. Elder brother seeketh fauor of the younger. S. Mary Ouaries.

King Henry returning into England, brought with him his brother Robert, & William of Worton, and put them in perpetuall prison, from whence shortly after, duke Robert deceiuing his keepers, 1107 An. regni 8

sought to escape, but he was taken as hee fled, and by his brothers commaundement had his eyes put out, and then kept straiter till his dying day.

The priorie of the Trinitie in Lõdõ builded.

The Church of the holy Trinitie within Aldegate in London, was founded by Wathild the Queene.

1108 Flemmings sent into Wales. An. reg. 9.

A great part of Flaunders was drowned by breaking in of the sea, which caused many Flemmings to come into England, at length by the kings appointment they tooke vpon them the possession of Rosse a prouince in Wales.

1109 An. reg. 10. Taxe. Ely a Bisshopricke.

Henry Emperour of Rome, required to haue Mawde the kings daughter giuen him in marriage, which was graunted, and the king tooke three shillings of euery hide of land through England. The king translated the Abbey of Ely into a Bisshopricke.

1110 Ann. reg. 11. Castles at Bristow and Cardife. S. Iames at Bristow.

King Henry made Robert his bastard sonne the first Earle of Glocester, who after builded the Castles of Bristowe and Cardife, with the Priorie of S. Iames in Bristow.

1111

King Henry went into Normandy to make war against the Earle of Anglew, and spoiled the whole country.

An. reg. 12. 1112

This yeare was a great mortalitie of men and moztin of beasts.

The

The City of Worcester was all burnt. 1112
The 15. of October the riuer of Medway An. reg. 13.
by no small number of miles, did so fall 1113
of water, that in the midst of the chanell An. reg. 14.
the smallest vessels and boates could not 1114
passe. The selfe same day the Thames Ann. reg. 15.
did suffer the like lacke of water, for be- Thames &
tweene the tower of London & the bridge, Medway
not only with horse, but also a great num- dried vp.
ber of men and children did wade ouer on
foote, which defect of water, did indure
the space of two daies.

Chichester was burnt, many stormes & 1115
a blasing starre. Chichester
burnt.
In March was exceeding lightening, A blasing
and in December thunder and haile, and starre.
the Moone at both times seemed to bee 1116
turned into bloud. 1117
Mawd the Queene of England died, Ann. reg. 18.
and was buried at Westminster: she buil- 1118
ded an hospitall neare vnto London with- Matildes
out Oldborne, which now is the Parish hospitall.
Church of Saint Giles in the field. An. reg. 19.
The order of the Templers knights be- Knights of
gan me. the Temple.
Many sore battailes were foughten in 1119
France and Normandie, betweene Henry Ann. reg. 20.
king of England & Lodowick the French 1120
king. An. reg. 21.
King Henry hauing tamed the French-

The kings children drowned.

men, and pacified Normandy, returned into England, in which voyage William Duke of Normandie, and Richard, his sonnes, and Mary his daughter, Richard Earle of Chester and his wife, with many noble men, and to the number of 160. persons were drowned.

1121
Ann. reg. 22.

1122
Ann. reg. 23. Glocester burnt.

King Henry married Adelilia the duke of Louans daughter.

1123
Ann. reg. 24. Warwike & the colledge

The city of Glocester was burnt.

Henry Earle of Warwike and Margaret his wife, founded the Colledge of Saint Mary in the Towne of Warwike.

1124
Ann. reg. 55. Coiners punished.

Walleran Earle of Mellent is taken in Normandie by king Henrie, and hee with many other are imprisoned at Roane.

1126
Ann. reg. 27. The Empres returned into England.

The king caused all the coyners of England to have their prime members cut off, and also their right hand, because they had corrupted the coine.

Henry the Emperour being deade, Mawde the Empresse returned into England.

1127
Ann. reg 28 S. Oseth.

Richard Bishop of London founded the Monastery of Saint Oseth in Essex.

1128
Ann. reg. 29 Men ware haire like women.

At this time men had such a pride in their haire, that they contended with women in length of haire.

King

King Henry held a counsell at London, wherein it was graunted him to haue the correction of the Cleargie, so the king tooke infinite summes of money of priests, and suffered them to do what they would. 1129 An. reg. 30.

King Henry gaue his daughter the Empresse vnto Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angion. 1130 An. reg. 31.

The city of Rochester was sore defaced with fire. 1131 Ann. reg. 32. Rochester burnt.

The king made a Byshopricke of Carlile. 1132 An. reg. 33. Carlile a bishoprick.

Mawde the Empresse did beare vnto Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angion a sonne, and named him Henry.

A great fire beginning at Gilbert Beckets house in West Cheape, consumed a great part of London, from thence to Algate. London burnt.

Henry Bloys Bishop of Winchester, builded the hospitall of saint Crosse, neare vnto Winchester. 1133 Ann. reg. 34. Worcester burnt.

Worcester was sore defaced with fire.

Mawde the Empresse brought foorth a sonne named Geffrey. Robert Courtcoisse, or shortthigh, king Henries brother, died in the Castle of Cardile, and was buried at Glocester. 1134 Ann. reg. 35. Robert shortthigh dyed.

King Henry remaining in Normandie, deceased the first day of December, anno 1135 Ann. reg. 36.

1135

Death of K. Henry.

1135. when he had raigned 35. yeeres, 4. moneths: his bowels, braines, and eyes, was buried at Roane, the rest of his body powdred with salt, and wrapped in Bulls hides, was buried at Reding an Abbey of his foundation. He founded a Priory at Dunstable, & indowed the castle of Windsor with a Colledge there.

King Stephen.

Ann. reg. 1.

STephen Earle of Boloine, sonne to the Earle of Bloys, and Adela William Conquerors daughter, and nephew to king Henry the first, claimed the kingdome the second day of December, Anno 1135. and was consecrated at Westminster on the 22d. of December. This was a noble man and hardie, of passing comely fauor and personage, he excelled in martiall policie, gentlenes and liberalitie toward all men, although he had continuall war, yet did he neuer burden his commons with exactions.

Fire at London.

Fire which began at London stone, consumed Eastward to Aldgate, and West-ward

ward to Paules Church.

King Stephen besieged the Castle of Exceter a long time, which Baldwine de Riuers held against him; but at length when they within the Castle wanted necessarie things to liue by, they cõpounded. 1136 Exceter besieged.

King Stephen passed the sea to subdue Normandie, where he tooke many Cities and strong Castles. An. reg. 2. 1137

Saint Andrew in Rochester was burnt, with all the City. Rochester.

The Archbishops sea in Yorke, Saint Maries without the walles, and an Hospitall, with many other Churches was burnt. S. Peters in Yorke.

Also Saint Peters Church at Bath, and all the citie was burnt. The citie of Bath burnt.

The Nobles sent for Mawd the Empresse, promising her the possession of the Realme, according to their oath made to her. Dauid king of Scots purposing to recouer the crowne of England for the Empresse, inuaded Northumberland, whereby Thurstane Archbishop of Yorke, the Scots had an ouerthrow, and were slaine about ten thousand. Ann. reg. 3. 1138 Ann. reg. 4. Battaile of the Standard.

Robert Earle of Glocester returned into England, with his sister the Empresse and a great armie, which arriued at Portsmouth. 1139 The Empresse returned into England.

Robert

Ann. reg. 5. 1140 Nottingham spoiled.

Robert Earle of Glocester with a great power inuaded the towne of Nottingham, and spoyled it: the townesmen were taken, slaine or burnt in the Churches, whereunto they fled.

Ann. reg. 6. 1141 Lincolne besieged. King Stephen taken.

King Stephen besieged Lincoln, against Ranulph Earle of Chester, but Robert Erle of Glocester came with a great power and rescued the same, chased the kings armie, and tooke him prisoner, hee was had to Glocester, and after to Bristow, & there committed to prison. The Empresse reioycing at this her good hap, departed from Glocester and came to Cicester: frō thence she went to Winchester, where the citie with the crowne of the Realme was deliuered into her hands.

Ann. reg. 7. The empresse obtaineth the crowne.

Earle Robert being pursued, was taken at Stobbridge with Earle Warren and many other: at length through mediation of friends a peace was concluded, that the king should be deliuered to his kingdome, and the Earle to his libertie.

Erle of Glocester take. King Steuen restored.

Gawfride de Mandeuill Earle of Essex, founded the Abbie of Walden, & Sir William de Mountfichet founded the Abby of Stratford Langthorne.

Abbies of Walden & Stratford.

1142 King Stephen hearing the Empresse to lie at Oxford with a great power, came and besieged her a two moneths space.

Earle

Earle Robert with Henry ſonne to the Empreſſe, landed at Warham, where he beſieged the Caſtell, which was defended by Hubert de Lucie, who at length yeelded the ſame. In the meane time ỹ Empreſſe ſeeing that ſhe was void of all help, cloathing her ſelfe and her companie all in white, vppon a night went ouer the Thames a foote, which was then harde frozen. That night ſhe went to Wallingford. And the Caſtell of Oxford was yeelded to the king. Warham caſtle beſieged. Thempreſſe flyeth. Ann. reg. 9.

1143

William of Ypre founded Boxley Abbie in Kent. Ann. reg. 9. Boxley.

1144

King Stephen tooke Geffrey Maundenile Earle of Eſſex at S. Albones, which Geffrey could not be let at libertie till he had deliuered the tower of London, with the Caſtles of Walden and Pleſey. When the Earle was thus ſpoiled of his holdes, he tooke the Church of Ramſey, and fortified it. Ann. reg. 10.

King Stephen beſieged Wallingford, but could not preuaile. The earle of Cheſter was reconciled to the king, and was at the ſiege with him, but ſhortly after when he came to the court, the king lying at Northampton, he was taken and kept priſoner till he had rendred the Caſtle of Lincolne and other fortreſſes.

1145

Wallingford beſieged. Ann. reg. 11.

1146

Ann. reg. 12.

Earle

1147 Ann. reg. 13. Thempresse went into Normandy.

Earle Robert deceased and was buried at Bristow.

The Empresse being wearied with the discord of the English nation, went over into Normandie.

1148 An. reg. 14. S. Katherins

Queene Matild builded the hospitall of S. Katherine by the Tower of London, for poore brethren and sisters.

Henry the Empresse sonne, went to David king of Scots, of whome he was joyfully received, and made knight.

1150 An. reg. 16 1151

England was full of trouble and war, set forth to fire and rapine, through the discord betwixt king Stephen, and certaine Earles that tooke part with Henry the sonne of the Empresse.

Geffrey Plantagenet Earle of Angioy and Duke of Normandie deceased, and left his sonne Henrie his heire.

An. reg. 17. 1152

Henry Duke of Normandie married Elianor, whome Lewes king of France had divorced from him, and had by her a sonne named William.

Queene Mawde deceased, and was buried at Feuersham.

An. reg. 18. Norwich decreased. 1153

The king comanded the nobles to meet at Winchester, where the duke being received with great joy, the king in sight of all men adopted him his sonne, & confirmed to him the principality of England.

The

The Duke receiued him in place of a father, graunting to him all the daies of his life to enioy the name and seat of the king.

Duke Henre came togither with the king to Dirford, where the Earles and barons by the kings commandement sware fealtie to Duke Henry, saluing the kings honour so long as he lined. An. reg. 19. King Steuen adopted K. Henry.

King Stephen died the 25. of October, when he had raigned 18. yeares, 10. moneths, and odde daies. He founded the Abbeies of Cogshall in Essex, of Furnes in Lancastershire, and Feuersham in Kent, where his body was buried. 1154 K. Stephen died.

Henry the second.

HEnry, the sonne of Geffrey Plantagenet and Mawde the Empresse, began his raigne ouer this Realme of England the viii. day of December, and was crowned the same day, in the yeere of our Lorde 1154. he was somewhat red of face, short of body, and therewith fat, well learned, noble in chiualry, wise in counsell, vnstedfast of promise, and a wedlocke breaker. An. regni 1.

William

1155 William of Ipres and all the Flemmings that had flocked into England, fearing the indignation of the newe king, departed the land, and the Castles that had beene builded, to pill the rich, & spoile the poore, were by the kings commaundement throwen downe.

Queene Elianor did beare a sonne called Henry after his father.

Lyne of the Saxons restored.

King Henry went into Normandie, where with long siege he tooke diuers castles.

An. reg. 2.

1156 King Henry with an army went against the Welchmen, where hee felled their woods, fortified the Castell of Rudland, and reedified the Castell of Basing wyke.

An. reg. 3.

1157 Queene Elianor brought forth a sonne named Geffrey. A newe coine was made in England.

Ann. reg. 4.

K. Henry redified Castles.

1158 King Henry tooke exchange of the Englishmen, the summe whereof grew to 124 thousand pounds of siluer.

Ann. reg. 5.

1159 Henry the kings sonne, not seuen yeeres old, married Margaret the French kings daughter not two yeeres old.

Ann. reg. 6.

1160 Thomas the kings Chancellour was elected Archbishop of Canterburie.

Ann. reg. 7.

1161 There came into England thirty Germanes; as well men as women, who called

Ann. reg. 8.

led themſelues Publicanes, they denyed Matrimony, Baptiſme, and the Lordes ſupper. Being apprehended, the king cauſed that they ſhould be marked with an hot iron in the forhead, and whipped, and that no man ſhould ſuccour them. Thus being whipped and thruſt out in the winter, they died for cold. Publicanes whipped. ann. reg. 9. 1162

London bridge was new made of timber by Peter a prieſt of Colchurch. Malcoline the Scottiſh king, & Reſus prince of South wales did homage to king Henry and his ſonne Henry. ann 10 reg. 10 1163 London bridge made of timber.

A counſaile was holden at Clarindon in preſence of the king and the Archbiſhoppes, Biſhoppes, Lordes, Barons, &c. wherein was recognized, and by their oaths confirmed many ordinances. Thomas Archbiſhoppe of Canterbury beeing ſworne to the ſame, ſhortly after ſore repented, and fled the Realme. 1164 ann. reg. 11.

A great earthquake in Ely, Norfolke, and Suffolke, ſo that it ouerthrew them that ſtood vpon their feet, and made the bels to ring. 1165 ann. reg. 12. Earthquake

Queene Elianor brought forth a ſonne named John. 1166

The warr was renued betwixt the king of England, and the French king for the Citie of Tholoſe. 1167

1168 Ann. reg. 15. Conan Earle of little Bytan died and left his heire a daughter named Costance, which he had by the king of Scots sister, which Constance king Henry married to his sonne Geffrey.

1169 Gerendon, Leicester, & Eaton. Robert de Bolcue the second Earle of Leicester, founded the monasteries of Gerendon of Monkes, of Leicester, of Canons regular, and Eaton of Nunnes was founded by Amic'a his wife.

Henry the kings sonne crowned. King Henry caused his sonne Henry to be crowned, as he thought to the quetnes of himselfe and his realme, but it prooued otherwise.

1171 Thomas Becket Archbishop of Canterburie, the xviii. day of December was slaine by William Tracie, Reignolde Fitz Urse, Hugh Mowlit, and Richarde Briton knights, Nicholas Breakspeare an Englishman, was chosen Pope by the name of Adrian the fourth, he graunted the Regiment of Irelande to the king of England, whereupon king Henry tooke ship at Pembroke, and sailed thither.

K. Henry Lord of Ireland. Ann. reg. 18. King Henry the sonne, with his wife the French kings daughter, were both together crowned at Winchester.

An. reg. 19. 1173 King Henry the elder was assoiled of the death of Thomas the Archbishoppe, vppon his oath made that hee was not priuie

pitule to it.

King Henry married the eldest daughter of Hewbert Earle Mozton vnto his sonne John.

King Henry the elder returning into England in short time subdued his rebels, the citie of Leicester by his commandement was burnt, the walles and Castell raced, and the inhabitants sparkled into other cities. The king of Scots was taken by king Henrie, lead into Normandie, where hee compounded for his raunsome. Christes Church in Canterburie was burned. 1174 Leicester burnt. King of Scots taken. Canterbury burnt.

King Henry the sonne, with his brethren and other, were reconciled to king Henry the Father. An. reg. 21. 1175

The kings of England both father and sonne went togither to visit the tombe of Thomas late Archbishoppe of Canterburie. The stone bridge ouer the Thames at London was begon to be founded. A Cardinall and the Archbishoppe of Canterburie gaue 1000. markes towards the same foundation. There chaunced some discord betwixt the kings of Englande and France, about the marriage of Richard Earle of Poitow with the French kings daughter. Ann. reg. 22. 1176. Ann. reg. 23. 1177. An. reg. 24.

1178 Richard Lucie the kings Justiciar, laid
Lesnesse. the foundation of the conuentuall Church
Ann.reg.25. in a place which is called Lesnes in the Territorie of Rochester.

1179 The City of Yorke was burnt.
Ann.reg.26. The Church of S. Andrew in Rochester was consumed with fire.

1181 The Usurers in England were grie-
Vsurers punished. uously punished.
Geffrey the kings bastard sonne resigned the Bishoppicke of Lincolne, & was made
ann.reg.27. the kings Chancellour.

1182 Robert Harding a Burgesse of Bristow,
to whome king Henry gaue the Barony of
Ann.reg.28. Barckley, builded the Monastery of S.
1183 Augustines in Bristow.
They of Aquitane hated their Duke Richard for his cruelties, and were minded to driue him out of the Earledome of
ann.reg.30. Poitou and Dukedome of Aquitane, and transpose those estates to his brother king
K.Henry the yonger deceased. Henry the younger, but all men looking for victorie to the young king, hee fell miserably sicke, and dyed, and was buried at Roane.

King Henry sent many men of warre
1184 into Wales, for the Welchmen emboldened by the kings absence had slaine many
Glastenbury burnt. Englishmen. The Abbie of Glastenbury burnt.

Heraclius

Heraclius Patriarch of Jerusalē came to king Henry, desiring him of aid against the Turkes, but the king because of the cruelnes of his sonnes, was counsailed not to leaue his dominions in hazard, and to goe so farre off. This Patriarch dedicated the new Temple then builded in the West part of London. An. reg. 31. 1185 Heraclius the Patriarch.

Maude the Empresse, mother to king Henry the second deceased, shee founded the Abbie of Bordesley. The Empres deceased. ann. reg. 32.

Geffrey Earle of Britane the Kings sonne, died and was buried at Paris, hee left issue two daughters, which he had by Constance (daughter of Conan Earle of Britan) who also at the time of his death was great with child, and after brought forth a sonne named Arthur. 1186 Geffrey erle of Brutane dieth.

A great Earthquake threw downe many buildings, amongst the which the Cathedrall Church at Lincolne was rent in peeces. Chichester Citie was burnt. Chichester burnt.

Neere into Dikord in Suffolke, certaine Fishers tooke in their nets a fish hauing the shape of a man, which fish was kept by Barthelmew de Glaumuile Custode of the Castell of Dikord, in the same Castell be the space of five moneths and more for a woonder, he spake not a word, all maner of meates he gladly did eate, An. reg. 33. 1187 A fish like a man.

An. reg. 34. but most greedily raw fish. At length hee stale away to the sea.

Beuerley burnt. The towne of Beuerly with the church of S. John there was burnt.

An. reg. 35. Philip the French king required that his sister which had beene kept in England 22. yeares, might bee restored vnto earle Richard as his wife, and Earle Richard desired the same, but king Henrie denied this request, and so they departed asunder, and got them to armour. The French king and Earle Richard pursued the king of England so hard, that hee was forced to yeeld to all the requests as well of the French king as of his sonne Richard: this was done at Gisors, and so departing came to Zaf, where he fell sicke, and departed this life the first day of July, in the yeere of our Lord 1189. when hee had reigned xxiiii. yeares, 7. moneths, lacking xi. daies, and was buried at Fontenerard, in the monasterie of Nunnes by him founded.

Death of Henry the second.

Richard cuer de Lion.

RIchard the first, for his valiantnes, surnamed Cordelion, second sonne of Henry the second, beganne his raigne and

and was crowned on the third day of September, in the yeere of our Lorde 1189. Hee was bigge of stature, with a merrie countenance, he commaunded that no Jewes nor women should be at his Coronation, for feare of enchantments. For breaking of which commandement, many were slaine. Elianor the old Queene, who at the commandement of her husband had beene long kept close prisoner, was now set at libertie.

King Richard gaue ouer the Castles of Berwike and Rokesburgh to the Scottish king, for the summe of .x.M. li. he also solde to the Bishop of Durham his owne prouince for a great peece of money, and created him Erle of the same. He also fained to haue lost his signet, and then causes to be proclaimed, that whosoeuer would safely enioy thole things which before time they had inrolled, should come to the new seale. He gaue his brother Iohn the prouinces of Notingham, Deuonshire and Cornewall.

In this time were many robbers and outlawes, among the which Robert Hood and little Iohn continued in woodes, despoiling & robbing the goods of the rich. The said Robert entertained an hundred

Outlawes in England.

tall men, & good archers, with such polles as he got vpon whome four hundred were they neuer so strong durst not giue the onset. Poore mens goods he spared, abundantly releeuing them with that which he got from Abbies, and the houses of rich carles.

This yeare the Citizens of London obtained to be gouerned by two bayliffes or shriues, and a Maior.

Shriues. Henry Cornhill, Richard Reynery.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine, Fitz Leostane.

1190 King Richard betooke the guiding of this lande to William Longchampe Bishop of Ely, Chancellour of England, and transported ouer into Normandie.

The two kings of England and of France met at Towers, and from thence set forward on their iourney towards Ierusalem.

Voyage to Ierusalem. The Iewes of Norwich, Saint Edmonds burie, Lincolne, Stamford, and Linne were robbed. And at Yorke to the number of fiue hundreth, beside women and children, entred a tower of the Castel, which the people assailing, the Iewes cut the throates of their wiues and children, & cast them ouer the walles on the Christians heads, the residue they locked vp, & burnt both the house & themselues.

William,

William, Bishop of Ely, builded the vtter wall about the tower of London, and caused a deep ditch to be made about the same, thinking hee could haue caused the riuer of Thames to goe rounde about it. anno reg. 2. Ditch about the tower of London.

Iohn Herlion, Roger Duke, Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwine fits Leostane. Maior.

King Richard subdued the Isle of Cipers, and then ioyning his power with Philip the French kings in Asia, conquered Acon, where there grew between the two kings a grieuous displeasure: for which cause Philip shortly departed thence, and comming into France, inuaded Normandie.

Iohn brother to king Richard, tooke on him the kingdome of England.

King Richard restored to the Christians the citie of Ioppa.

The bones of king Arthur were found at Glastenburie. 1191

William Haueroll, Iohn Bucknote. Shriues.
Henry Fitz Alwine fits Leostane, Maior.

William Bishop of Ely withstood the kings brother, who said, hee wist not if his brother were aliue or not. To whome the Bishop answered, If king Richard be yet liuing, it were vntruth to take from him the crowne, If he be dead, Arthur anno reg. 3. Iohn the kings brother rebelled. 1192

the

the elder brothers ſonne muſt enioy the ſame.

Shriues. Nicholas Duke, Peter Newlay.
Maior. Henrie fitz Alwine fitz Looſtane.

Ann. reg. 4. King Richard hauing knowledge that Philip of Fraunce inuaded Normandie, and that Iohn his brother had made himſelfe king of England, made peace with the Saladine for three yeeres, and with a ſmall companie returning homewarde,

K. Richard was taken priſoner. 1193 was taken priſoner by Leopold Duke of

Ann. reg. 5. Auſtria, who kept him in ſtrait priſon a yeere and fiue moneths.

Shriues. Roger Duke, Richard fitz Alwine.
Maior. Henry fitz Alwine fitz Leoſtane.

Kings ranſome. The kings friends intreating for his deliuerãce, his ranſome was ſet at 100000 pound, whereupon commandement was directed from the kings Iuſtices, that all Biſhops, Prelates, Earles, Barons, Abbots and Priors, ſhould bring in the fourth part of the reuenewes towards the kings ranſome, and beſides this the Cleargie brought in their golden and ſiluer chalices and fleeced their ſhrines, all which was coyned into money.

Iohn the kings brother when hee heard of the impriſonment of his brother, made great warre within the Realme, and took by ſtrength the Caſtles of Windſor, Not-

tingham,

tingham, and others.

The king was deliuered, and landed at Sandwich. On the twelfth day of March hee was againe ſolemnely crowned. After this hee called into his handes all ſuch things as hee had either giuen or ſold by Patentes, or otherwiſe, by which meanes he got a great ſumme of money, and ſailed into Normandie, where ſhortly after a peace was taken betweene the two kings of England and Fraunce. Also by meanes of Elianor the olde Queene, Earle Iohn was reconciled to his brother. 1194 K.R. the ſecond time crowned. Ann. reg. 6.

VVilliam fitz Iſable, VVilliam fitz Arnold, Henry fitz Alwyne. Shriues. Maior.

King Richard ſent meſſengers to the Pope, complaining vpon the Duke of Auſtrich, for miſuſing of him and his, as they came by diſtreſſe of weather through his countrey, wherevpon the Pope excommunicated the Duke, and enioyned him to releaſe the couenants that he conſtrayned the king to make. 1195 Ann. reg. 7.

Robert Beſaunt, Ioke le Ioſue, Henry Fitz Alwine Fitz Leofane. Shriues. Maior.

William with the beard, mooued the common people to ſeeke libertie and freedome, and not to be ſubiect to the rich and mightie, by which means he drew to him VVilliam with the beard.

many

1196 many great companies.

The king being warned of this tumult, commanded him to ceasse from those attempts, but the people still followed him. He was taken in Bow church in Cheape, but not without shedding of blood, for he was forced by fire and smoke to forsake the Church. He with 11. of his adherents had sentence of death and were hanged.

A false accuser of his elder brother in the end was hanged.

This counterfait friend to the poore, slew one man with his owne hands, polluted Bow Church with his Concubine, and amongst other his detestable factes, one was, he falsely accused his elder brother of treason, which elder brother had in his youth brought him vp to learning, & done many things for his preferment.

Ann. reg. 8. Shriues. Maior.

Gerard de Antiloch, Robert Durant.
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1197 Ann. reg. 9. Shriues. Maior.

King Richard and the Earle of Flanders confedered together.
Roger Blunt, Nicholas Ducket.
Henry Fitz Alwine.

1198 ann. reg. 10.

King Richard tooke of euery hide of land through England v.s. The French king was intercepted by the armie of king Richard, so that with much adoe he escaped in Cipres.

Shriues. Maior.

Constantine Fitz Arnold, Rober de Beau.
Henry Fitz Alwyne.

King

King Richard turned his army against the Barons of Poictow that rebelled against him, he set their Cities & townes on fire, spoiled their countrey, and slewe manie of his aduersaries cruelly, at the last came to the Dukedome of Aquitane and besieged the castle of Chalne, where one Bertram de Gozdon smote him with a venomed dart, which stripe the king litle regarded, but inuading the Castell wan it, and put the souldiers in prison. Of this woumd aforesaid he died the vi. day of April, in the yeare of our Lord 1199. when he had raigned ix. yeares vii. moneths, and was buried at Founteuerard, his heart was buried at Roan, and his bowels at the aforesaid Chalne. 1199

K. Richard woonded to death.

King Iohn.

IOhn brother to Richard began his raigne the 26. day of May in the yeere of our Lord 1199. of person hee was indifferent, but of melancholly complexion. Philip king of France, in a quarrell of Arthur the sonne of Geffrey Johns eldest brother, Duke of Britaine, anno reg. 1.

Britaine, made warre vpon king Iohn in Normandie, and tooke from him diuers Castles and townes.

Shriuewike of London let to ferm. 1200

King Iohn granted the Shirifewicke of London and Middlefex to the Citizens thereof for 300. pound yearely to be payed, as of ancient time it had beene accuſtomed.

Shriues. Arnold Fitz Arnold, Richard Fitz Bartlemewe.

Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine.

An. regni 2. Taske.

King Iohn required that euery plowe land ſhould pay iii. ſhillings. The king being diuorced from his wife Iſabell, the Earle of Glocesters daughter, he paſſed ouer the ſea, paied thirty thouſand marks to the French king and returned into England with Iſabell his wife, daughter to the Earle of Engleſme.

King Iohn diuorced.

Shriues: Roger Dorſer, Iames Bartlemew.

Maior. Henry fitz Alwine.

K. of Scots did homage. 1201

King Iohn went to Lincolne, where he met with William king of Scots, Rotland Lord of Galloway, and many other noble men, who did to him homage.

Ann. reg. 3. Shriues: Walter fitz Alis, Simon de Aldermanbery.

Maior. Henry fits Alwine.

1202 Ann. reg. 4.

Arthur Earle of Britaine being made knight by the French king, whoſe yonger daughter he had ſianced, he being but xvi. yeares

yeares olde, beliegeb the caſtle of Mirable, in which Queene Elianor his Aunt was incloſed, but king John came with a power & deliuered his mother from danger, he tooke there his nephew Arthur. w. de Brawſa, Hugh Bunt & many others. Arthur erle of Brutane taken.

Haile as bigge as hens egges, &c.

Normand Brundell, Iohn de Ely. Henry Fitz Alwine. Shriues. Maior.

Arthur Earle of Brutane, from Falaiſe was brought to Roan, and put in the tower vnder the cuſtodie of Robert de Veypont, where ſhortly after he was diſpatched of his life. 1203 An. reg. 5. Earle of Brutane murdered.

The king of France tooke Lilie, Dandely, with the caſtle and the vale de Ruell, in the which were Robert Fitz Walter, Sayer de Quincie, and many others, hee tooke the ſtrong cattell vpon Seyne, builded by king Richard.

VVater Browne, VVilliam Chamberlaine. Henry Fitz Alwine. ſhriues. Maior.

Normandie, Angiow, Brutane, Main, Poitow, and Thouaigne, were within a ſhort time deliuered to king Philip. 1204

King John married Jane his baſtard daughter to Lewlin Prince of Wales, and gaue with her the caſtle and Lordſhip of Elingſmore in the marches of South Wales. ann. reg. 6.

Thomas

Shriues. Thomas Hauerell, Hamond Brond.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

Great frost. The xiiii. day of January began a frost
1205 which continued till the two and twenty
Dearth of day of March, so that the ground could
corne. not bee tilled, whereof it came to passe
that in Sommer following, a quarter of
Ann. reg. 7. Wheate was solde for a marke in manie
places of England, which in the daies of
king Henry the second, was sold for xii.
pence.

Shriues. Iohn Walgraue, Richard Winchester.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1206 Great thunders and lightenings were
Ann. regni 8. seene, so that many men and women were
destroyed, beside cattell and houses that
were ouerthrowen and burned, corne in
the fields was beaten downe with haile
stones as bigge as goose egges.

Shriues. Iohn Holiland, Edmond Fitz Garrard.
Maior. Henry Fitz Alwyne.

1207 King Iohn tooke the thirteenth part of
all moueable goods, both of lay and re-
ligious throughout England.

Ann. reg. 9. The Monkes of Canterburie elected
Steuen Langton to be their Archbishop:
The pope sent letters to king Iohn hum-
bly exhorting him to receiue the said Ste-
phen Archbishop of Canterburie beeing
thereunto canonically elected, the rather
because

became he was an English man borne, & a doctor of Diuinitie, &c. but king John being greatly offended with the promoting of the said Stephen, sent men in armour to expell the Monkes of Canterburie out of the realme, and condemned them of treason.

Queene Isabell was deliuered of her first sonne named Henry.

Roger Winchester, Edmond Hardwell. Henry Fitz Alwyne. — Shriues. Maior.

W. B. of London, E. B. of Ely, and W. B. of Winchester, by the Popes commandement executed the interdiction vpon the whole Realme, and they sealed through all England to ministring of Ecclesiasticall Sacraments sauing to them that were in perill of death, and Baptisme to children. The king set all the Bishoprickes and Abbies in the Realme into the custodie of lay men, and commanded all ecclesiasticall reuenues to be confiscated. — 1208 England interdicted. ann. reg. 10.

This yeare was graunted to the Citizens of London, by the kings letters patents, that they should yearely choose to them a Maior. — Maior of London yeerely chosen.

Peter Duke, Thomas Neale. Henry Fitz Alwyne. — Shriues. Maior.

The Exchequer was remooued to

Eschequer at Northampton.

Northampton by the kings commaundement, he also gathered a great army and went toward Scotland as far as the castle of Norham, where the king of Scots came to him & treated a peace, for which he gaue 11000. markes of siluer, and deliuered his two daughters for a pledge. After this hee tooke homage of all free holders, and sware all men to his allegiance from xii. yeeres old vpward.

Homage of freeholders. Ann. reg. 11.

The arches, and stone bridge ouer the Thames at London, was this yere finished by Serle Herter, and William Alman then procurators, or masters of the bridge workes.

London bridge builded of stone.

Peter le Losue, William Blund.

Henry Fitz Alwine.

shriues. Maior.

The king commanded all the Iewes both men and women to bee imprisoned because he would haue all their mony.

Iewes ransomed.

1210

The king brought Ireland vnder his subiection, hee cauled the lawes of England to be executed there, and money to be coined: he raised a great taxe vpon all the religions in England, whome he cauled to pay such a ransome, that the summe came to 100000. pound, besides 40000. pounds of the white Monkes.

Ann. reg. 12. A mint in Ireland. Taxe.

William de Brawle was chased out of England, and his wife and children mur-

dered

pered at Windsor.

Adam VVhetly, Stephen le Grace. Shriues.

Henry Fitz Alwine. Maior.

The king wēt into Wales with a great force, subdued all the princes and nobles, tooke xxviii. pledges for their subiection, and returned. There met him messengers from the Pope, which came to make an vnitie betwixt the king and the bishoppe of Canterburie, with the Monkes which were banished, but the ambassadors returned without any end concluded. 1211 Armie into wales. Legats from Rome. An. reg. 13.

After this, the king took of euery knight which was not with him in Wales, two markes of siluer, of euery shield. A great tax.

Iohn Fitz Peter, Iohn Garland. Shriues.

Henry fitz Alwine. Maior.

The Welshmen tooke diuers castles of the king of Englands, cut of the heads of all the souldiers, burned many townes, & with a great pray, returned. VVelch inuaded England.

The king caused the xviii. pledges that the Welshmen deliuered him to be hanged. 1212 Pledges hanged.

An Hermite in Yorkshire named Peter, prophesied openly of king Iohn, and said, that vppon the Ascention day next comming, he should be no king, but the crowne should be transposed to an other: This Peter was apprehended and put in prison. Peerce of Pomfret. An. reg. 14.

London Bridge perished with fire.

The 1. of July at night the city of London vpon the South side of the riuer of Thames, with the Church of our Ladie of the Canons in Southwarke, being on fire, and an exceeding great multitude of people passing the bridge, sodainly the North parte, by blowing of the South winde was also set on fire, and the people which were euen now passing the bridge, perceiuing the same, would haue returned, but were stopped with fire, and it came to passe, that as they protracted time, the South ende was fired, so that people thronging themselues betwixt the two fires, there came to aide them many ships and vessels into the which the multitude so vndiscretely pressed, that the ships being drowned, it was saide, there were destroyed about three thousand persons.

Shrines. Randolphe Eiland, Constantine Iosue.

Maior. Henry Fitz Alwine.

1213 Pandolphe the Legate admonished the king to restore Stephen Langton to his Sea of Canterburie, and the Monkes vnto their Abby, the king calling to mind the manifold daungers he was in, made promise by oth to be obedient to the court of Rome.

Pandolph with the nobles of the realm came togither at Douer vpon the Ascen-

tion

tion then, where the king did resigne his crowne with the realme of England and Ireland into the Popes hands. K. Iohn resigned the crowne.

When the Ascention day was past, Peter the Hermit bound to a horse taile was drawne through the streetes of Warham, and there both hee and his son were hanged. Stephen Langton Archbishoppe of Canterburie, and the other that were banished, arriued at Douer, and went to Winchester to the king, & absolued him. Richard prior of Bermonsey, builded an house (against the wall of the said house of Bermonsey) called the Almorie or hospitall of conuerts of S. Thomas. Peter of Pomfret. An. reg. 15. Stephen Langton returned. The king absolued. S. Thomas hospitall.

Henry Fitz Alwine Maior of London deceased, who had continued Maior of London foure and twentie yeeres. Maior of London 24. yeeres.

Martine Fitz Alis, Peter Bate. Shriues.

Roger Fitz Alwine. Maior.

The ditch without the walles of London of 200. foote broad was begun. A ditch about London.

Pope Innocent sent Nicholas bishop of Tusculane to release the interdiction, which had continued fiue yeares, iii. moneths, and fourteene daies. 1214 An. reg. 16.

Salomon Basing, Hugh Basing. Shriues.

Searle Mercer. Maior.

Saint Edmondsbury was consumed with fire. S. Edmondsbury burnt.

1215 An. reg. 17. The king meeteth the Barons.

The king mette with the Barons in a meddow betwixt Stanes and Windsor, and there graunted the liberties of England without any difficultie, the charter, whereof is dated, giuen by our hande in Running meede betwixt Stanes and Windsor the sixteenth day of Iune, the 17 yeare of our raigne, vnto which all the whole realme was sworne.

The king sent vnto the Realmes nerte adioyning to procure him souldiers, promising them large possessions. By meanes of Pandolph, the Pope disanulled the aforesaid charter and liberties graunted, and also excommunicated the Barons. By the other messengers were procured a great number of men of war, which landing at Doner, the king forthwith besieged Rochester and tooke it.

The Barons excommunicated.

Rochester besieged.

Shriues, Maior,

Iohn Trauers, Andrew Newland, VVilliam Hardell.

1216 The Barons sent for Lodowicke,

The Pope excommunicated the Barons by their peculiar names, but they notwithstanding, sent to Philip king of France, requiring him to send his sonne Lewes into this realme, promising to make him king, which the French king refused to doe, till the Barons had sent him foure and twentie pledges.

Gwalo a Legat was sent from the pope into

into France, to forbid the going of Lewes into Englande, but his perswasions nothing preuailed, hee charged them vpon paine of excommunicatiō. This notwithstanding, Lewes with a great armie arriued in the Ile of Thanet, king Iohn beeing then at Douer, fled toward Gilforde. Lewes subdued all the Castles in Kent, Douer onely excepted: then came hee to London, where he was honourably receiued of the nobles and citizens. The king marched through Norffolke & Suffolke, till he came to Lyne, and appointing Saiarice de Mauleon to be captaine there, began to fortifie the towne, but here filling his belly too much, he got a surfet & therewith fell into a laske, and when the messengers of them that were besieged in Douer were come & had declared their case, the disease, with gricke conceiued thereat, increased.

An. reg. 18. Lewes arriued in England.

Moreouer great sorow oppressed him, for that in his iourney hee had lost the ornaments of his chappell with other treasure & carriages at the passage of Wellstreame, where many of his houshold seruantes were drowned in the water & quick sands, hee died in the Castell of Newarke on the nineteenth of October 1216. where the Captaine of the Castle, causing his

The kings treasure drowned.

King Iohn dieth.

body to bee bowelled, the same was conueyed to Worcester, and there honourably buried, when he had reigned 17. yeeres and fiue moneths lacking eight daies. He had issue two sonnes, Henry and Richard, and three daughters, Isabell, Elianor, & Jane. He founded the Abbie of Bowley, in the new forest of Southampton. Hee builded the monasteries of Farendon, & Hales Owen, he reedified Godstow and Worthall, and encreased the Chappell of Knaresborough.

Issue of K. Iohn.

Farendon. Hales. Godstow & Knaresborough.

Henry of Winchester.

HEnry the eldest sonne of Iohn, of the age of nine yeares, began his raigne the xix. of October, in the yeere 1216. hee was crowned at Glocester, in the presence of Gualo the Legate. Hee remained in the custody of William Marshall Earle of Penbroke.

Ann. reg. 1.

Shrines. Maior.

Bennet Seinturer, William Bluntiuers, Iames Alderman.

When Lewes heard this, he wilste not what

what to doe: whereupon compelled by ne- 1217
ceſſitie he ſued for peace, and returned into An. reg. 2.
France.

Thomas Bokerell, Raph Elland, ſhriues.
Searle Mercer. Maior.

Ranolph Earle of Chester, Saer de 1218
quincie Erle of Winchester, with others An. reg. 3.
tooke their iourney toward Ieruſalem. ſhriues.

Iohn Viell, Iohn le Spicer. Maior.
Searle Mercer. 1219

W. Marſhall died, and was buried at Earle Mar-
London in the new Temple. After whoſe ſhall died.
death the king was gouerned by Peter Ann. reg. 4.
biſhop of Winchester. ſhriues.

Richard Wimbleton, Iohn Viell. Maior.
Searle Mercer. 1220

King Henry was crowned at Weſt- King Henry
minſter by Steuen Langton Archbiſhop crowned.
of Canterburie. The new worke of our Weſtmin-
Ladie Chappell at Weſtminſter was ſter.
begun by king Henrie. Caſtles of

Ranolph Earle of Chester, builded the Chartley.
caſtles of Chartley, Beſton, and the Ab- Beſton.
bey of Delacreſſe. Delacres.

Richard Renger, Iohn Viell. Ann. reg. 5.
Searle Mercer. ſhriues.

King Henry ſubdued the Welſhmen Maior.
which rebelled. The noble men graunted 1221
to the king two markes of euery hide of Welſhmen
land. William Earle of Arundell died, ſubdued.

who

Ann. reg. 6. who was buried at Wimondham, a priorie of his foundation.

Shriues. Richard Renger, Thomas Lambart.
Maior. Searle Mercer.

1222 A young man was brought before the
Counterfeit Archbishop of Canterbury, who suffered
Mary and himselfe to be crucified, and to be called
Christ. Iesus. And an old woman that had bewitched the young man to such madnes, and procured her selfe to be called Mary the mother of Christ. They were both closed vp betweene two walles of stone, where they ended their liues in misery. The citizens of London falling out with the Baylife of Westminster and the men of the suburbes at a game of wrastling,
Feet and hands cut off. made a great tumult against the Abbot of Westminster, for the which their captaine Constantine with other were hanged, the other that were culpable had
An. regni 7. their feet and hands cut off.
1223
Shriues. Richard Renger, Thomas Lambert.
Maior. Searle Mercer.
King of Ierusalem. Iohn de Brennes king of Ierusalem and chiefe master of the holpitall there,
Ann. reg. 8. came into England, and required aide to
1224 win Ierusalem, but returned with small comfort.
Shriues. Iohn Trauers, Andrew Bokerell,
Maior. Richard Renger,

The

The friars minours first arriued at Do- Gray friars.
uer ix. in number, fiue of them remained at Canterburie, and did there build the first couent of friars Minours that euer was in England, the other foure came to London, and hired an house in Cornehill, of Iohn Treuers, they were by the Citizens remooued to a place in S. Nicholas shambles, which Iohn Iwyn citizen and Mercer of London appropriated vnto the cominaltie of the citie, to the vse of the said Friars. The whole church was builded at that time by diuers Citizens.

The king graunted to the communaltie of the Citie of London, to haue a common seale. An. reg. 9.

Iohn Trauers, Andrew Bokerell, shriues.
Richard Renger. Maior.

1225

The xv. part of all mens goods mooueable within the Realme, as well of the clergie as of the laity, was granted to the king, and the king granted to the barons and people, the libertie, which they long time had sued for. A fifteene. Great charter confirmed. An. reg. 10.

Roger Duke, Martine Fitz VVilliam, shriues.
Richard Renger. Maior.

1226

The king graunted to the Citizens of London free warren, that is to say, free libertie to hunt a certaine circuit about the Citie. And also that the Citizens of Lon- Free warre. Free tole. An. reg. 11.

don

don should passe tole free throughout all England, and that all weres in Thames should be destroyed for euer.

shriues. Roger Duke, Martine Fitz VVilliam.
Maior. Richard Renger.

1227 The king made all the charters of the
Charters liberties and forrests to be frustrate, al-
cancelled. ledging that they were granted whiles he
was vnder ward of other, so it followed,
An. reg. 12. that who so would enioy the liberties afore granted, must renewe their charters of the kings new seale.

Shriues. Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1228 The king corrected the measures and
An. reg. 13. weights. Great thunder and lightning burnt many houses, and slewe both men and beastes.

shriues. VVilliam VVinchester, Robert Fitz Iohn.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1229 Robert Lingham bishop of Sarisbury,
An. reg. 14. by the kings helpe, prosecuted the building of the newe Church at Sarisburie, which his predecessour Richard did translate.

Shriues. Stephen Bokerell, Henry Cocham.
Maior. Roger Duke.

1230 Upon the day of S. Paul, when Roger Niger bishop of London was at Masse in the Cathedrall Church of S. Paul, so-

dainly

vainly the weather wared darke, and an horrible thunder clappe lighted on the Church, that the same was shaken as though it would haue fallen, and out of a darke cloud came such lightening, that all the church seemed to be on fire, with such that all men thought they should haue died. Thousands of men and women ran out of the Church, and being astonied, fell vpon the ground voide of all vnderstanding, none of all the multitude tarried in the Church, saue the Bishop and one deacon, which stood still at the high altar. Darkenes in Paules Church. Ann.reg.15.

Richard VValter, Iohn of VVoborne, Roger Duke, Shriues. Maior.

Richard the kings brother married Isabell Countesse of Glocester, late wife to Gilbert Earle of Glocester, and sister to William Marshall Earle of Pembroke, and the marriage beeing scantly finished, the said William died, and was buried in the new Temple at London. 1231 an. reg. 16.

Michael of saint Helen, Walter de Russell, Andrew Bokerell Peperer, shriues. Maior.

The morow after S. Martins day began thunders very horrible, which lasted xv. daies. 1232 An. reg. 17.

Henry Edmonton, Gerard Bar, Andrew Bokerell Peperer, shriues. Maior.

The vii. of Aprill there appeared asit were 1233

Likenes of fiue sunnes.

were foure Sunnes besides the naturall Sunne, of a red colour, and a great circle of Christall colour.

Houses of conuerts.

The king builded a faire Church, and many houses adioyning thereunto in the Citie of London, not farre from the olde Temple. In the which house all ꝑ Iewes and Infidels that did conuert to the faith of Christ, might haue vnder an honest rule of life sufficient liuing, whereby it came to passe that in short time there was gathered a great number of Conuerts, which were baptized and instructed in the lawes of Christ. He also builded the hospitall of Saint John without the East gate of Oxford for the sicke folke & strangers to be receiued in.

Hospitall at Oxford.

Ann. reg. 18.

Shriues. Maior.

Simon Fitz Marie, Roger Blunt,
Andrew Bokerell Peperer.

1234

Salisburie burnt.

Richard Marshall, and Leolyne Prince of Northwales, with a great power inuaded the kings landes, and destroyed the same with fire and sword, from the coasts of Wales to Salisburie, which towne also they set on fire.

An. reg. 19.

This yeare was a great dearth and pestilence, so that many poore folkes died for want of victuals: and the rich men would not relieue them.

Shriues.

Ralph Ashy, Iohn Norman,

Andrew

Andrew Bokerell Peperer. Maior.

The Jewes at Norwich stale a boy, and circumcised him, minding to haue crucified him at easter, for the which fact they were conuicted. 1235

Walter Brune a citizen of London, and Rosia his wife, founded the Hospitall of our Lady without Bishops gate of Londõ. S. Marie spittle. Ann. reg. 20.

Gerard Bate, Robert Hardell, Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell Peperer, Maior.

King Henry took to wife Elianor daughter to Raymond Earle of Prouance. The Thames ouerflowed the bankes, so that in the great pallace of Westminster men did row with wherries in the middest of the hall, and they rode on horsebacke to their chambers. A parliament at Marl. wherin was made the statutes of Marlõ. 1236 High waters. Statutes of Marton. An. reg. 21.

Henrie Cocham, Iordan of Couentrie, Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell peperer, Maior.

Octobon a Cardinall came into England as a legat from the Pope. This yere passed stormie and troublesome weather, and very vnhealthfull, so that no man could remember that euer so many folks were sicke of the ague. 1237

John Toloton, Geruas the Cordwainer, Shriues.

Andrew Bokerell peperer, Maior.

Octobon being lodged in the Abbey of Diuey, the schollers of Oxford slewe his maister 1238

maister Tooke, and the legate for feare
Legat put to his shifts. gate him into the steeple of the Church, where he helde him till the kings officers comming from Abbingdon, conueyed him to Wallinford where he accursed the misdoers. Dodo de Kilkenny, as standard bearer to the Schollers, was taken with xii. other, and cast into prison, and long after
Schollers did penãce. went from Saint Paules church of London to the legates house barefooted and bareheaded, where they asked him forgiuenes. A scholler of Oxford enterprised to haue slaine the king in his chamber at Woodstocke, was taken and plucked in
K. in dãger. An. reg. 23. pieces with horses.

shriues. Maior. 1239 Tower of London. An. reg. 24.

John Ceders, Iohn de Wilehale, Richard Renger.

The king gaue the Earldome of Lecester to Simon de Montfort. The tower of London was fortified, which the citizens feared, least it were done to their detriment.

shriues. Maior. 1240 Bulwark by the tower.

Roger Bongry, Ralph Ashye, William Ioyner.

The stone gate and Bulwarke which the king had caused to be builded by the Tower of London was shaken with an earthquake and fell downe, but the king cõmanded the same to be builded againe. Many strange fishes came a shore, whereof

ri. were Sea bulles, and one of an huge bignes passed through the bridge at London vnhurt, till hee came as farre as the kings houle at Woxlake, where he was killed. Monstrous fishes.

Aldermen in London, which had the rule of the wards of the citie, were euery yeare changed. Aldermen. Ann-reg.25.

Iohn Gisere, Michaell Tony. Shriues.
Gerard Bat. Maior.

The Iewes were constrained to pay 20000. markes at two tearmes in the yeare, or elle to be kept in perpetuall prison. The walles and bulwarkes that were newly builded about the Tower of London, were againe throwne downe as it were with an earthquake. 1241 Bulwarkes by the Tower. Ann.reg.26.

Iohn Viell, Thomas Dureſme. Shriues.
Roger Bongey. Maior.

King Henry with a great armie sailed into Normandie, purposing to recouer Poyters, Guien, and other countries, but after many bickerings to the losse of Englishmen, he treated a peace. ann.reg.27. 1242

Iohn Fitz Iohn, Ralph Aſſwye. ſhriues.
Iohn Bongey. Maior.

The Thames ouerflowed the bankes about Lambeth, and drowned houses and fields the space of fiue miles, and in the great Hall at Westminster, men tooke 1243 Great floods. ann.reg.28.

Shriues. their horse backes.
Maior, Hugh Blunt, Adam Basing.
Ralph Ashine, pepperer.
1244 Griffine the eldest sonne of Leoline
Miserable death of Griffen. Prince of Northwales, which was kept
prisoner in the tower of London, made of
the hangings, sheetes, towels, &c. a long
line, and put himselfe downe from the top
of the tower, but being a very bigge man,
the rope brake, and hee fell on his necke.
Robert Grosted. Robert Grosted Bishop of Lincolne, with
An. reg. 29. other Prelates, complained to the king,
of the wast made of the Church goods, by
aliant bishops and clearkes.
Shriues, Ralph Folter, Nicholas Bat.
Maior, Michael Tony.
1245 The king enlarged the Church of S.
An. reg. 30. Peters in Westminster, pulling downe
1246 the olde walles & steeple, and caused them
to be made more comely.
Shriues, Robert of Cornehill, Adam of Bentley.
Maior, Iohn Gisors pepperer.
Canterbury burnt. The Church of S. Weldred in Can-
terburie and a great part of the City was
Ann. reg. 31. burnt.
Shriues, Simon Fitz Mangar, Laurence Frowike.
Maior, Iohn Gisers pepperer.
1247 King Henrie let to ferme the Queene
Queene hiue. hiue in London, to Iohn Gisers then maior
and his successors, and commonaltie of
London

London for euer for the summe of fiftie pound the yeare

A great plague was in England. Pestilence. An. reg. 32.

John Viell, Nicholas Bat. Shriues.

Peter Fitz Alwine. Maior.

By reason of the enbasing of the coine a great penurie followed. 1248

The towne of Newcastle vpon Tine, was burned, bridge and all.

By a strange earthquake the toppes of houses were throwne downe, walles did cleane, the heads of chimneyes and towers were shaken. Earthquake ann. reg. 33.

Nicholas Fitz Iosey, Geffrey Winchester. shriues.

Michaell Toney. Maior.

The king made a marte at Westminster to last fifteene daies, which the citizens were faine to redeeme with 2000. pounds. 1249 A mart at Westminster.

Richard Hardell, Iohn Thollason. An. reg. 34.

Roger Fitz Roger. shriues.

In October the sea flowing twise without ebbe made so horrible a noise, that it was heard a great way into the land, beside this in a darke night, the sea seemed to be on a light fire, and the waues to fight one with another, so that the Mariners were not able to saue their ships. And at Winchelsea, besides cotages for salt, and fishermens houses, bridges, and milles, a- Maior. 1250 Tempests. Winchelsea drowned. ann. reg. 35.

bone three hundred houses in that towne with certaine churches, through the violent rising of the sea were drowned.

Shriues. Maior. Humfrey Beas, William Fitz Richard, John Norman.

1251 Maior of London sworne. An. reg. 36. King Henry granted, that where before the Citizens of London, did present their Maior before the king wheresoeuer hee were, and so to be admitted, now he should come onely before the Barons of the Exchequer.

Shriues. Maior. Lawrence Frowicke, Nicholas Bar. Adam Basing.

1252 A great drought from Easter to Michaelmas.

Shepheards assembled. An. reg. 37. The shepheardes of France and England tooke their iourney towards the holy land, to the number of 30000. but their number vanished in short time.

Shriues. Maior. VVilliam Durham, Thomas Wymborne, Iohn Tolosan Draper.

1253 Liberties of London seased. The liberties of London were seased by the meanes of Richard Earle of Cornewall, who charged the Maior that he looked not to the Bakers for their Sises of bread, so that the city was forced to please the Earle with 600. markes, and were restored.

Shriues. Maior. Iohn Northampton, Richard Pickarde. Richard Hardell Draper.

Edward

Edward the kings sonne wedded Elianor the kings daughter of Spaine, his father gaue him the Earldome of Chester, and the gouernance of Gwien & Ireland. 1254 ann.reg.39.

Raph Ashwy, Robert of Limon, Shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

142 Iewes were brought to Westminster, which were accused of the crucifying of a child at Lincolne, eighteene of them were hanged, the rest remained long prisoners. 1255 An.reg.40. Iewes hanged.

Srephen Do, Henry Walmond. shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

The Maior and diuers Aldermen of London, and the Sheriffes, were depriued of their offices, and the gouernance of the Citie committed to other. 1256 An.reg.41.

Michael Bokerell, Iohn the Minor. shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

Hurh Bigot chiefe Iustice of England, and Roger Turkelby kept their courtes in the guilde Hall of London, and punished the Bakers vpon the Tomberel, and did many other things against the lawes of the Citie. 1257 King of Almaine. Walles of London repaired.

The king caused the walles of the citie of London to be repaired. ann.reg.42.

Richard Owell, William Askwie. shriues.
Richard Hardell, Draper. Maior.

The Lordes held a Parliament at Dr- 1258

Mad parliament. 12. Peeres.

lord where were chosen xii. Peeres, which had authoritie to correct the breakers of these ordinances, the king, his brethren, the noble men, and Barons, taking their oath to see the same obserued. A Iewe at Tewkesburie fell into a priuie vpon the Saterday, & would not for reuerence of his sabboth be plucked out, wherfore Richard of Clare erle of Glocester, kept him there till Munday, at which time he was dead.

A Iew drowned.

An. reg. 43.

Shriues. Maior. 1259

Robert Cornhill, Iohn Adrian.
Richard Hardell Draper.

Oath to the king. ann. reg. 44.

The king commanded the Maior, that he should cause to bee swome euery stripling of twelue yeres of age or vpwards to be true to the king and his heires, & that the gates of the Citie should be kept with harnessed men.

Shriues. Maior. 1260

Iohn Adrian, Robert Cornhill.
Iohn Gysers pepperer.

Parliament. Ann. reg. 45.

The Barons and nobles of the Realme held a Parliament at London in the new Temple, and the king held himselfe in the Tower of London.

Shriues. Maior. 1261

Adam Browning, Henrie Couentry.
William Fitz Richard.

K. Henrie absolued. An. reg. 46.

K. Henrie published at Paules Crosse the Popes absolution for him and all his that were swome to maintaine the articles made in the parliament at Oxforde.

Iohn

Iohn Northampton, Richard Pickard. shriues.
William Fitz Richard. Maior.

The Barons armed them against the king, & all this yere houered about Londō, without any notable act of rebellion. Barons in armour.

1262

Iohn Taylor, Richard Walbroke. An. reg. 47.
Thomas fitz Thomas. Shriues.

There was slaine Iewes at London to the number of 700. the rest were spoiled and their Synagogue defaced, because one Iew would haue forced a Christian man to haue payed more than ii. pence for the vsury of twenty shillings a weeke. Maior. 1263 Iewes slaine for vsurie. ann. reg. 48.

Robert Monpilet, Osbert Suffolke. shriues.
Thomas Fitz Thomas. Maior.

A battaile at Lewes betweene king Henry and the Barons, in which battaile the king with his sonne Edward and Richard erle of Cornwall, with many other Lords were taken by Simon of Mountfort, Earle of Leicester, and the Barons. 1264 Battell at Lewes. The king taken. ann. reg. 49.

Gregorie Rockesley, Thomas of Lafford. shriues.
Thomas Fitz Thomas. Maior.

Edward being now at libertie, allied him with the Earle of Glocester, & gathering to him a great power, warred so freshly vpon Simon of Leicester, that at the end he & many others of the Nobles were slaine in the battaile at Euisham. 1265 Battell at Euisham.

A Parliament was holden at Winche-

Parliament at winchester.

An. reg. 50.

ster, where all the Statutes made at Oxford were disanulled. London was in great daunger to haue beene destroyed by the king, for displeasure he had conceiued, but the Citizens wholly submitted both liues and goods into the kings handes. The king gaue vnto his sonne Edwarde the Maior and foure Aldermen, many other were committed to seuerall prisons.

Shriues, Maior.

Edward Blund, Peter Anger.
Thomas Fitz Thomas Fitz Richard.

1266

Battell of Chester-field.

Ann. reg. 51.

The king gaue to diuers of his household seruants about the number of three score houses and houholds within the citie, so that the owners were compelled to agree, and redeeme their houses & goods, or else to auoid them. The 11. of May was the battaile of Chesterfield against them that were disherited, where many of them were slaine.

Shriues. Maior.

John Hinde, John Walrauen.
William Richard.

1267

An. reg. 52.

Gilbert de Clare Earle of Glocester, allying himselfe with the exiled gentlemē, rose against the king, and the 8. of April with an armie entred the citie of Londō, and therein builded bulwarkes, and cast trenches in diuers places. The king gathered an armie, came towards London, pitched his tents at Stratford, & tarried there

there the ſpace of one moneth. The 6. of June the Earle of Glocester in peaceable manner rendred the citie vnto the king.

John Adrian, Lucas Batecourt. Shriues.
Alin Souch. Maior.

Variance fell betweene the fellowſhip of goldſmithes and taylers of London, cauſing great ruffling in the citie, & many men to be ſlaine. For which not twelue of the cheefe Captaines were hanged. 1268 An. reg. 53.

VValter Harvie, VVilliam Dureſme. Bailifes.

The riuer of Thames was ſo hard frozen from Saint Andrewes tide to Candlemas, that men and beaſtes paſſed on foot from Lambeth to Weſtminſter, the marchandiſe was carried from Sandwich & other hauens to London by land. Great froſts 1269 ann. reg. 54.

Thomas Baſing, Robert Cornhill. Shriues.
Hugh Fitz Thomas. Maior.

The nobles of England aſſembled at London to intreate of diuers matters, whereof there aroſe diſcord betwixt John Warren earle of Surrey, and Alin de la Souch Lord Juſtice of Ireland, before the Juſtice of the bench, where the ſaide Alin Souch was wounded to death. 1270 An. reg. 55.

Walter Potter, Philip Tailer. ſhriues.
Iohn Adrian, Vintener. Maior.

The ſteeple of Bowe in Cheape fell downe, & ſlew many people, men & wome. 1271 an. reg. 56.

Richard

Richard king of Almaine, and Earle of Cornewall brother to king Henry deceased, and was buried at Hailes.

Shriues. Gregorie Rokesley, Henry Waldys.
Maior. Iohn Adrian, Vintner.

1272 In June began a great riot in the citie of Norwich, through the which the Monasterie of the Trinitie was burned, whereupon the king rode downe, and making inquirie for the chiefe doers thereof, caused thirtie of them to be condemned, drawne, hanged, and burnt.

Riot at Norwich. ann. reg. 57.

Shriues. Richard Paris, Iohn Bedel.
Maior. sir Walter Hervey.

King Henry died the thirteenth of November, in the yeere 1272. when hee had raigned 56. yeares, and 28. daies, he was buried at Westminster: hee builded a great part of the same Church, he left for his heire his eldest sonne Edward, Edmond Crowchbacke Earle of Leicester and Lancaster, and two daughters, Beatrice and Margaret.

King Edward, surnamed Longshankes.

Anno reg. 1.

EDward the first after the Conquest, sonne to Henry the third, surnamed Long-

Longshanke, beganne his raigne the xvi. day of Nouember, in the yeere 1272. being then beyond the sea. 1273

Iohn Horne, VValter Porter. Shriues.
Sir VValter Harune, knight. Maior.

This yeare fell great variance at Dr- Ann.reg.2.
logd betwrene the Northren and Irishmē, 1274
wherein many Irish men were slaine.

Nicholas VVincher, Henry Couentrie. shriues.
Henry VVelles. Maior.

On Saint Nicholas euen were great An. reg.3.
earthquakes, lightenings, and thunder, with a huge dragon and a blazing starre, which made many men sore afraid.

Usury was forbidden to the Iewes, and Vsurie for-
that they might be knowen, the king com- bidden.
māded them to weare a tablet the breadth of a palme vpon their outmost garments.

A Frenchman brought into Northumber- 1275
land a Spanish Ewe, as bigge as a calfe First rot of
of two yeeres, which Ewe being rotten, sheepe.
infected so the countrie, that it spread ouer all the realme. This plague of moraine continued 28. yeeres or it ended.

Lucas Batecourt, Henry Frowicke. shriues.
Gregorie Rokesley, master of the Kings Maior.
Mintes, and therefore a Goldsmith I thinke.

King Edwards builded the Castle of Castle of
Flynt, strengthened the Castle of Rud- Flynt.
land,

Ann. reg. 4. 1276

lande and other against the Welchmen. There was a generall earthquake, before whereof the church of saint Michael of the mount without Glastenbury fell to the ground.

Black friers in London.

The blacke Friars Church at London was builded by Robert Kilwardbie, Archbishop of Canterburie.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Horne, Raph Blunt.
Gregory Rokesley.

An. reg. 5. 1277

The statute of Mortmain was enacted. Michael Tony was hanged, drawen, and quartered for treason.

Shriues. Maior.

Robert de Aria, Ralph le Feuere.
Gregory Rokesley.

anno reg. 6. 1278

King Edward gaue vnto Dauid, brother to Leolin Prince of Wales, the Lordship of Hodlsham.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Adrian, Walter Langley.
Gregory Rokesley.

Ann. reg. 7. 1279

Michaelmas Tearme was kept at Shrewsbury. Reformation was made for clipping of the kings coine, for which offence 267. Iewes were put to execution.

Iewes executed. Shriues. Maior.

Robert Basing, William Mazaliuer.
Gregorie Rokesley.

Ann. regni 8. First halfe. pence and farthings round.

Whereas before this time the penny was wont to haue a double crosse with a creast, in such sort that the same might be easily broken in the middest in four quar-

ters

ters, and so to be made into halfepence or farthings, it was now ordained penie, halfe pence, and farthings should be made round. And at this time twentie pence waied an ounce of Troy waight. 1280

Thomas Boxe, Raphle Lamere, Shriues,
Gregorie Rokesley. Maior.

Dauid brother to Leoline Prince of Wales, mooned all Wales almost to rise against the king. Ann. reg. 9. 1281

VVilliam Farrendon goldsmith, Nicholas VVincheſter. Shriues.
Gregory Rokesley. Maior.

There was such frost, that fiue arches of London bridge, & all Rochester bridge was borne downe and carried away, with many bridges more. An. reg. 10. Bridges broken downe.

VVilliam Mazaliner, Richard Chigwell, Shriues.
Henry de VValeis. Maior.

The Bakers of London were first drawen vpon Herdels by Henry Waleis Maior, and corne was then first solde by weight. An. reg. 11. 1282 Corne sold by weighe.

This Henry Waleis caused to bee erected the Tonne vpon Cornhill, to be a prison for night walkers, and other suspitious persons. The Ton in Cornhill.

He also caused to bee builded an house called the Stockes, to be a market for fish, and fish in the middest of the citie. The stocked market.

John

1283 John Peeham Archbishop of Canterbury, sendeth commaundement to the Bishop of London, to destroy all the Sinagogues of the Jewes within his dioces.

The Iewes sinagogues destroyed.

Ralph Blound, Anketyn de Betteuile.

Shriues.

Henry de VValeis.

Maior.

Leoline Prince of Wales was slaine, and his head was set vpon the tower of London. Also Dauid his brother of Leoline Prince of Wales was taken & beheaded.

ann. reg. 12.

1284 Iordan Godcheape, Martyn Boxe.

Shriues.

Henry VValeis.

Maior.

An. reg. 13. Edward the kings first son was borne at Carnaruan in Wales.

Laurence Ducket goldsmith and Citizen of London, grieuously wounded one Ralph Crepin in West Cheape, and then fled into Bow church: after that certaine euill disposed persons, friends to the said Ralph, entred the Church in the night time, and slew the said Laurence lying in the steeple, and then hanged him vp, placing him as though hee had hanged himselfe. But shortly after by relation of a boy the truth of the matter was knowen, for the which a woman and sixteene men were put in prison, and afterwards more, who all were drawn and hanged, saue the woman, who was burnt.

Ducket hanged vp in Bow church.

Murderers hanged.

The great Conduit in Cheape was begon

gon to be builded.

Stephen Cornhill, Robert Rokesley. Shriues.
Gregorie Rokesly. Major,
an. reg. 14.

A Iousts was proclaimed at Boston in the faire time, whereof one part came in the habit of Monkes, another in the sute of Canons, who had couenanted after the Iusts to spoile the Faire, for the atchieuing of their purpose, they fired the Towne in three places. 1286 Faire at Boston spoiled.

Walter Blunt, Iohn Wade. Shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Maior.

On New yeares day at night, as well through vehemencie of the wind, as violence of the Sea, many Churches were ouerthrowen and destroyed, not onely at Yarmouth, Dunwich, and Ipswich, but also in diuers other places of England. Ann. reg. 15. Yarmouth, Dunwich, & Ipswich perished.

Thomas Crosh, Walter Hautaine. 1287
Ralph Sandwich. shriues.
Custos.

The Sommer was so exceeding hote, that many men died through the extremitie thereof, yet wheat was sold at London for 3 shillings foure pence the quarter, and such cheapenesse of beanes and pease, as the like had not been heard of. An. reg. 16.

William Hereford, Thomas Stanes. shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

Great haile fell in England, after insued great rain, that the yere following, wheat An. reg. 17. 1289

was

was raised from iii. d. the bushell, to vi. d. and so increased yerely, till it was lastly solde for xx. s. the quarter.

shriues. VVilliam Betaine, Iohn of Canterburie.
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

ann. reg. 18. 1290 Rice ap Meredeth a Welchman, was by the Earle of Cornwall taken, drawn, hanged and quartered.

shriues. Falke of saint Edmond, Salomon le Sorel.
Custos. Sir Iohn Briton.

an. reg. 19. 1291 The transgressions of diuers Iustices was tried out, and punished accordingly, some lost their goods, and then were banished, some as well of the bench as of the assises were sent to the Tower.

Iewes banished. The king banished all the Iewes out of England, giuing them to beare their charges till they were out of his Realme, the number of Iewes then expulsed were 15. M. 9. persons.

shriues. Thomas Romaine, VVilliam de Lier.
Custos. Iohn de Breton.

ann. reg. 20. 1292 The wooll staple was ordained to bee at Sandwich.

shriues. Ralph Blunt, Hamo Boxe.
Custos. Ralph Sandwich.

ann. reg. 21. King Edward adiudged Iohn Balliol to be true heire of Scotland.

Iohn Balliol did homage for Scotland. Queene Elianor died at Herdeby a towne neare to Lincolne, she was brought to

to Westminster and there buried. The king made at euery place where she staied a costly crosse, with the Queenes image vpon it. Charing crosse and the crosse in West Cheape of London were two of them. 1293 Queene deceased.

The Minoresse, a Nunnerie without Algate of London, was founded by Edmund Earle of Leicester, brother to king Edward. The Minoresse.

Henry Bole, Elias Russell. shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

Three men had their right hands cut off in West Cheape, for rescuing a prisoner rested by an officer of the city of London. ann.reg.22. 1294

Robert Rockesley, Martine Aunbresby. shriues.
Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The water of Thames ouerflowed the bankes, and made breach at Rotherheth beside London: the low ground about Bermondsey and Tothill was ouerflowed. An. reg. 23. 1295

Henry Boxe, Richard Gloceſter. shriues.
Sir Ralph Sandwich. Custos.

The king passing with an army against the Welshmen, builded the Castle of Beawmarish in the Isle of Anglesey. The Welshmen were consumed by famine, their woones were kelled, and many Castles fortified: Rhese ap Meredith was brought to London. ann.reg.24. Castle of Beaumarsh.

1296 The Frenchmen arriued at Douer and spoiled the towne.

Shriues, Custos. An. reg. 25. 1297 K. Edward won Barwicke.

Iohn of Dunstable, Adam de Halingbery, sir Iohn Breton.

Iohn Baliol king of Scots, contrarie to his allegiance rebelled: king Edward wonne the Castles of Berwick and Dunbarre, he slew of the Scots 25. thousand, hee conquered Edenborough, where hee found the regall ensignes of Scotland.

Shriues, Custos. Ann. reg. 26.

Thomas of Suffolke, Adam of Fulham, sir Iohn Breton.

The king increased the tribute of the woolles, taking for every sacke 40. shillings, where before that time they paide but halfe a marke.

1298 The Scots by the instigation of William Waleis rebelled, and put the English men to much trouble.

Shriues. Custos. Ann. reg. 27. 1299 The kings pallace burnt. S. Martins in the Vintrie. Shriues.

Iohn de Stortford, W. de Stortford, sir Iohn Breton.

Fire being kindled in the lesser hall of the pallace at Westminster, the flame thereof being driuen with wind, fired the buildings of the Monastery adioyning, which to the pallace were both consumed.

Saint Martins Church in the Vintry at London, was now builded by the Executors of Mathew de Columbaris.

Richard Rotham, Thomas Sely.

Henry

Henry Waleys. Maior.

This Realme was troubled with false money, called Crockden and Pollard, coyned in parts beyond the Seas, and vttered for sterling. Ann. reg. 28. False money. 1300

King Edward tooke to wife Margaret sister to Philip le Beaw then king of Fraunce.

Iohn de Armentiers, Henry de Fingrie. Shriues.
Henry Waleis. Maior.

King Edward made his voyage against the Scottes, wherein he subdued a great of the lande, tooke the Castle of Estreueline with other, and made the Lordes sweare to him fealtie. An. reg. 29. 1301

Lucas Hauering Richard Campes. shriues.
Elias Russell. Maior.

The king gaue to Edward his sonne the Princedoome of Wales, and coyned thereunto the Dukedoome of Cornewall, and the Earldome of Chester. An. reg. 30. 1302

Robert Colleuer, Peter de Boscuho. Shriues.
Elias Russell. Maior.

The Scots rebelling, made William Waleis their leader, wherefore the king hauing his armie ready, passed ouer the whole land, none offering him battaile. An. reg. 31. 1303

Hugh Port, Simon Paris. Shriues.
sir Iohn Blunt. Maior.

Richard Grauelend bishoppe of Lon- An. reg. 32.

Graueſend B. of London.

don deceaſed, who is reported to haue purchaſed the charters and liberties for the Citie of London, in the yeare of our Lord 1392. in the 16. of Richard the ſecond. The vntruth whereof I haue thought good thus much to note.

1304

The kings bench and Exchequer returned.

The king returning out of Scotland commanded the courts of the kings bench and the Exchequer, which had now remained at Yorke ſeuen yeres to be remooued to their old places at London.

Shriues. W. de Combematin, *I.* de Bereford.

Maior. ſir Iohn Blunt.

ann. reg. 33. Draw the ſtaffe.

King Edward ordained Iuſtices of Trilebaſton, againſt intruders into other mens lands, trucebreakers, extortioners, murtherers, and ſuch like offenders.

1305

William Walleis which had oft times ſet Scotland in great trouble, was taken and brought to London, where hee was hanged, headed, and quartered.

Shriues. Roger Paris, Iohn Lincolne.

Maior. ſir Iohn Blunt.

An. reg. 34.

Robert Bruce cauſed himſelfe to bee crowned king of Scots, whereof when king Edward heard, hee went with haſt into Scotland, where he chaſed the ſaid Robert Bruce, and tooke many of the noble men priſoners, and brought Scotland into ſuch obedience, as he gaue of the

1306

lands

lands thereof to his subiects in England with Markets, Faires and Warens. Amongst other, I haue seene vnder the broade seale of the saide king Edward, a manour called Ketnes in the Countie of Forfare in Scotland, and neare the farthest part of the same nation northward, giuen to John Ewre and his heires, auncestors to the Lord Ewre that now is, for his seruice done in those partes, with market euery Monday, faire for three daies euery yeare at Michaelmas, and free warren for the same, dated at Lauercost the xx. day of October, Anno regni 34. John Ewer.

William Coser, Reginald Thunderle, sir Iohn Blunt. Shriues. Maior. ann. reg. 35.

The new great Church of the gray fryars in London was begon to be builded by the Ladie Margaret Queene, second wife to Edward the first. John of Britton Earle of Richmond, builded the bodie of the Church, the residue was finished by the Lady Mary Countesse of Penbroke. Gilbert de Clare erle of Glocester, Margaret Countesse of Glocester, Elianor le Spencer, Elizabeth Burghe, sisters to Gilbert de Clare.

King Edward sent messengers into England, & commanded that all that ought him seruice, should be ready at Carlile 1307

within three weekes after the feast of S. Iohn Baptist. But himselfe being vexed with a bloodie flixe, the 7. of July departed this life at Burghe vpon the sands in the yeare of our Lord God 1307. when he had raigned 34. yeares, seuen moneths, and odde daies: his body was buried at Westminster, vnto the which Church hee had giuen lands, to the value of an hundred pound by yeare, 20. pound thereof yearely to be distributed to the poore.

Edward of Carnaruan.

Ann. reg. 1.

EDward the second, son to the first Edward, borne at Carnaruan, began his raigne the 7. day of July, in the yeare of Christ 1307. he was fair of bodie, but vnstead-fast of manners, not regarding to gouerne his Common weale by discretion and iustice, which caused great variance betweene him and his Lords.

Shriues. Nicholas Pigot, Nigellus Drurie.
Maior. sir Iohn Blunt.

1308 The king married Isabel the French kings daughter.

The

The Lordes enuying Pierce of Gauestón Earle of Cornwall, banished him the land.

Pierce of Gauelton exiled.

William Basing, Iames Botener,
Nicholas Faringdon goldsmith.

Ann. reg. 2. shriues. Maior.

The king sent for Pierce of Gauaston out of Ireland, and gaue him the Earle of Glocesters sister in marriage, which caused him againe to rise in pride, scorning nobles of the Realme. The Barons therefore declared to the king, that except hee would expell the said Pierce from his companie, they would rise against him, as against a periured Prince, whereupon once againe he caused Pierce to abiure.

1309
Ann. reg. 3.

Iames of S. Edmond, Roger Palmer.
Thomas Romaine.

Shriues. Maior.

Pierce of Gauestone returned into England, & came to the kings presence, who forgetting all oathes and promises, receiued him as a heauenly gift.

1310
Ann. reg. 4.

The Church of Middleton in Dorsetshire, was consumed with lightning, the Monkes being at Mattins.

Simon de Corpe, Peter Blackeney.
Richard Refham Mercer,

shriues. Maior.

Templers in England vpon heresie & other filthy articles, whereof they were accused, were condemned to perpetuall penance in seuerall Monasteries.

Templers condemned

1311 Pierce of Gauaston beheaded.

The Barons of England being confederate against Pierce of Gauaston, besieged him in the castle of Scarborough, where they tooke him and brought him to Warwike Castle, and caused his head to be striken off.

shriues, Maior,
Simon Merwood, richard Gilford.
sir Iohn Gisors pepperer.

1312 The Rhodes won by the Christians. Ann. reg. 6.

Queene Isabell was deliuered of her first sonne named Edward at Windsor. The knights of the order of Saint John Baptist, called S. John of Ierusalem, put the Turks out of the Ile of Rhodes, and after that wan vpon the said Turks daily for a long time after.

shriues. Maior.
Iohn Lamby, richard Gilford.
sir Iohn Gisors pepperer.

1313 Battaile at Striueline. ann. regni 7.

King Edward gathering a great power marched towardes Scotland, to breake the siege of the castle of Streuelin, where he and his power encountred with Robert Bruse and the Scots, in the ende whereof the Englishmen were discomfited and so eagerly pursued by the Scots, that many of the noble men were slaine.

shriues, maior.
Robert Gurdoine, Hugh Garton.
Nicholas Farendon goldsmith.

1314 Victuals priced.

The king caused his writtes to be published for victuals, that no Ore stalled or cornered, bee solde for more than 24. shillings,

lings, no graſſe feede. Dre for more than 16. ſhillings, a fat ſtalled Cow at twelue ſhillings, another Cow at 12. ſhillings, a fat mutton corne feede, or whoſe wooll is well growen at twenty pence, another fat mutton ſhorne at fourteene pence, a fatte hogge of two yeares olde, at three ſhillings foure pence, a fat goose at 2. pence halfe penie, in the citie at three pence, a fat Capon at two pence, in the city at 2. pence halfepeny, a fatte hen at one penie, in the citie one penie halfe penie, two chickens a penie, in the city one penny halfe pennie, foure pigeons for one penie, in the Cittie three pigeons for one penie, twenty foure egges a penie, in the citie twentie egges a penie, &c. Ann, reg. 8.

Stephen Abingdon, Hamond Chigwell, ſhriues.
ſir Iohn Giſors pepperer, Maior.

A Tanners ſonne of Exeter named him ſelfe the ſonne of Edward the first, for the which he was hanged at Northampton. 1315 A Tanners ſon claimed to be king. Ann, reg. 9.

The dearth increaſed through the abundance of raine that fell in haruest, ſo that a quarter of wheate or ſalt was ſolde for 11. ſhillings. There followed this famine a grieuous mortalitie of people, ſo that the quicke might vneth burie the deade. The beaſts and Cattell alſo by the corrupt graſſe whereof they feede, died: horſe flesh Mortality of men. Dogs fleſh good meat. Children were eaten.

flesh was counted great delicates, the poore stale fat dogges to eate, some in hid places did eate the flesh of their owne children. Theeues that were in prisons, did plucke in pieces those that were newly brought amongst them, and greedily deuoured them halfe aliue.

Theeues deuour one another.

Shriues, Maior.

Hamond Goodcheape, William Bodele, Stephen Abingdon,

1316

There arriued in England two Cardinals to make peace betwixt the Realmes of England and Scotland, and to reconcile vnto the king, Thomas earle of Lancaster. When they came neare vnto the towne of Derlington, certaine robbers, Gilbert Middleton & Walter Selbie being their Captains, sodainly set vpon the family of the Cardinals, & robbed them of their treasure, but the Cardinals came to Dirham, where they tarried a fewe daies for answere of the Scots, and so returned to Yorke. Gilbert Middleton was taken, carried to London, & there drawen and hanged.

Two Cardinals robbed

Ann. reg. 10.

Sir Gosseline Denule and his brother Robert, with 200. in the habit of Friars, did many notable robberies, they spoiled the bishop of Dirhams pallaces, leauing in them nothing but bare walles, for the which they were after hanged at Yorke.

Theeues like friers.

William

VVilliam Cauſton, Rafe Balancer. ſhriues.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The new worke of the Chappell on the South ſide of the Church of Saint Paul in London being begon, there were found in the foundation more then an hundred heads of oxen and king, which thing confirmed greatly the opinion of thoſe who haue reported, that of old time it had been the temple of Iupiter, and that there was the ſacrifice of beaſts. New worke of Paules.

Edward de Bruſe king of Scots brother, who by the ſpace of three yeares had aſſaulted Ireland, and had crowned himſelfe king, was taken by Engliſhmen, and beheaded at Dundalke. 1317 Edward de Bruſe beheaded. An. reg. 11.

Iohn Brior, VVilliam Furneys. ſhriues.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The towne of Berwicke was betraied to the Scots, through the treaſon of Peter Spalding. Berwicke betraied. 1318

A great moraine of Kine happened, dogs & Rauens eating of the carren of the kine were poiſoned, and did ſwell to death, ſo that no man durſt eate any beefe. Ann. reg. 12. A moraine of Kine.

Iohn Pointell, Iohn Dalling. ſhriues.
Iohn VVengraue. Maior.

The king being at Yorke, the Scottes entred England, came to Yorke, & burnt the ſuburbes of the Citie, and tooke Sir Suburbes of York burnt.

John of Bzitane Earle of Richmond pri-
soner with many other.

1319 Many Herdesmen and certaine women
Herdmen and women went toward Ierusalem. of England would go seeke the holy land,
to kill the enemies of Christ as they said,
but because they could not passe ouer the
great Sea, they slew many Jewes in the
parties of Tholose, and Gascoine, where-
fore many of them were taken and put to
An. reg. 13. death.

shriues, Simon Abingdon, Iohn Preston.
Maior. Haman Chickwell pepperer.

Thomas Earle of Lancaster, with ma-
ny Earles and Barons, came to Shere-
borne, and from thence with banners dis-
plaied, to S. Albones, from thence they
1320 sent to the king being at London, requi-
The Barons in armour. ring him to banish the two Hugh Spen-
An. reg. 14. cers. At length the king graunted to their
Spencer ba. petition, so that Hugh Spencer the elder
nished, was banished, but the yonger Hugh could
not be taken.

shriues. Reignold at Conduit, VVilliam Prodom.
Maior. Nicholas Farendon goldsmith.

Iewes and leapers poi- Certaine leapers who had couenanted
soned wa- with the Jewes to poison all the Christi-
ters. ans in Europe, laide poison in welles,
springs, and pits, for the which there were
many burnt.

1321 Roger Mortimer, the Erales of Rich-
mond

mond and Arundell, ſubmitting themſelues to the king, were ſent to the Tower of London. After this, when the kings armie and the armie of the Barons met neare vnto Burton vpon Trent, the earle of Lancaſter fled, and the king purſuing them to Burbridge, Thomas earle of Lancaſter was taken, and beheaded at Pountfret. Mortimer ſent to the tower. Thomas erle of Lancaſter beheaded. An. reg. 15.

Richard Conſtantine, Richard Hakeney. ſhriues.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.

Andrew Harkley Earle of Carell was charged with treaſon for making peace with the Scots, for the which he was ſent to Yorke, where he was hanged, headed, and quartered. 1322 An. reg. 16.

Iohn Grantham, Richard of Ely. ſhriues.
Hamond Chickwell pepperer. Maior.

Roger Mortimer Lorde of Wigmore, gaue his keepers a ſleepe drinke, eſcaped through all the watches of the Tower, & paſſed into France. 1323 An. reg. 17.

Adam of Sariſburie, Iohn of Oxford. ſhriues.
Nicholas Farendon, goldſmith. maior.

King Edward ſent the queene his wife vnto her brother the French king, to eſtabliſh the peace, who wēt ouer with a ſinal company: by her mediation a peace was fully finiſhed, wherevpon Edward the kings ſonne went ouer. 1324 An. reg. 18. The Queen ſent into France.

Bennet

Shrines: Bennet of Fulham, Iohn Cawson.
Maior. Hamond Chickwell pepperer.

1325 Whiles the Queene with her sonne remained in France longer than the kings pleasure was, and would not come againe without Roger Mortimer and other noble men that were fled out of England: the king banished them both, and all other that tooke their partes.

An. reg. 19.

Shrines: Gilbert Mordon, Iohn Cotton.
Maior. Richard Britaine goldsmith.

1326 Isabell the Queene, with her son Edward, Edmond of Woodstock, the kings brother, Roger Mortimer, and many other noble men that were fled out of England, arriued at Orwell beside Harwich in Esser, immediatly the Earle Marshall, the Earle of Leicester, the Bishops of Lincolne, Hereford, Dyueliu, and Ely, being ioyned to the Queene, made a great army.

Ann. reg. 20.

Queene Isabel returned.

The citizens of London beheaded such as they tooke to be the Queenes enemies, they tooke also Walter Stapleton bishop of Exceter, and beheaded him and two of his seruants, because he had gathered a great armie to withstand the Queene.

Bishop of Exceter beheaded.

Shrines. Richard Rothing, Roger Chanticlere.
Maior. Richard Briteine goldsmith.

This Richard Rothing Shrife, builded

the

the Parish Church of Saint James at Garlike hith in London. The Queene besieged Bristow, which was soone rendered, and the morow after her comming, Hugh Spencer the elder was drawn and hanged. The king, Hugh Spencer the yonger, and Robert Baldocke, determined to flie into the Isle of Lundale, but being in great danger on the Sea, at last arrived in Wales where they were taken, the king was committed to Henry Earle of Lancaster his kinsman.

S. Iames.
The Queen besieged Bristow.
Spencer the elder executed.
The king taken.

Hugh Spencer was condemned at Hereford, where hee was drawen, hanged, headed, and quarred.

Spencer the yonger executed.

Simon Reading was drawen and hanged.

Robert Baldocke died in Newgate.

Theſe things being done, the Queene with her sonne Edward, Roger Mortimer and other, went to Wallingford Castle, and before the twelfth day came to London, where they were joyfully received. On the morow after they held a parliament, where by common decree, they deposed the king, and elected Edward his eldest sonne. He was thus deposed when he had raigned nineteene yeares, vi. moneths, and odde dates.

K. Edward the 3. deposed.

King

King Edward the third.

anno reg. 1.

EDward the third, about the age of xiiii. yeares, beganne his raigne the xxv. of Januarie, in the yeare of our Lord 1326. in the feates of armes hee was very expert. At the beginning of his raigne he was chiefly ordered by his mother Isabell.

The Abbey of Burie spoiled. 1327

The inhabitants of the towne of Bury belieged the Abbey of Bury, burnt the gates, wounded the Monkes, bare out all the gold, siluer, ornaments, bookes, charters, the assaie of their coine, stampes, and all other things appertaining to their mint, &c.

Liberties confirmed.

The king confirmed the liberties of the citie of London.

The xxii. day of September at night, king Edward the second was cruelly murdered in the castle of Barckley, by the practise of the Queene his wife, the Lord Mortimer, and the bishop of Hereford, he was buried at Glocester.

Henry

Henry Darcie, Iohn Hauten. Shriues.
Hamond Chickwell, Groser. Maior.

Peace was made betwixt the English men and Scots, so that Dauid the sonne of Robert Bruis married Ioane of the Tower king Edwards sister. ann. reg. 2. 1328 Peace with the Scots.

By procurement of the old Queene and Roger Mortimer, Edmond of Woodstocke earle of Kent the kings vncle, was beheaded at Winchester. 1329

Richard Lazar, Henry Gisors. An. reg. 3.
Iohn Swanland. Shriues.
Roger Mortimer was taken by William Mountaine, & sent to London, where he was condemned and hanged. Maior. R. Mortimer executed.

The 15. day of June was borne Edward the blacke Prince. An. reg. 4. 1330 Blacke prince born.

Robert of Ely, Thomas Whorwood.
Sir Iohn Pultney, Draper.

This Sir Iohn Pultney builded the Colledge in London, called Saint Laurence Pultney, and little Alhallowes, a Parish Church in Thames streete, and also the Carmelite friers Church in Couentrie. Shriues. Maior. S. Laurence Pultney. Ann. reg 5. 1331

Iohn Mocking, Andrew Auburie. Shriues.
Sir Iohn Pultney, Draper. Maior.

Henry Earle of Lancaster, and of Leicester, founded the newe Hospitall by the Castle of Leicester, wherein were an Hospitall of Leicester. Ann. reg. 6.

hundred poore impotent persons, prouided for with all things necessary.

1332 The king of England with force came before Berwicke, where they that kept the Castle and Towne vsed many deceitfull treaties.

Shriues, Nicholas Pike, Iohn Husband.
Maior, Iohn Preston, Draper.

An. reg. 7. The Scots came with great multitudes, intending to dissolue ỳ siege of Berwicke, whome the king courageously met,
1333 and slewe of them eight Earles, 1300.
Battell at Holidowne. horsemen, and of the common souldiers 35000. neare vnto Halydon.

King Edward won Berwicke. The Townesmen of Berwick yeelded to the king of England both the castle & the towne, who placing garrisons there, he sent Edward Baliol and other Nobles to keepe the realme of Scotland.

Shriues. Iohn Haman, William Hausard.
Maior. Sir Iohn Pulteney Draper.

An. reg. 8. Edward Baliol king of Scots did
1334 homage to king Edward at New Castle
K. of Scots did homage. vpon Tyne, and shortly after he receiued homage of the Duke of Britaine for his Earldome of Richmond.

Shriues. Iohn Kingstone, Walter Turke.
Maior. Reignold at Conduit, vintner.

Ann. reg. 6. Part of the Auuerlitte of Wexford went
1335 to Stamford, because of a variance that fell

fell betweene the Northren and Southerne Schollers.

The Sea bankes brake in through all England, but specially in Thames, so that all the cattell and boates neare thereunto were drowned. great waters

Walter Morden, Richard Upton. Shrines,
Richard Wotton. Maior.

King Edward made his eldest sonne Edward Earle of Chester, and Duke of Cornwall. An. reg. 10. 1336 A Duke and fixe Earles created.

It was enacted that no wooll should be conueyed out of the Realme.

Iohn Clarke, William Curtis, shriues,
sir Iohn Pulteney Draper. Maior.

The towne of Southampton was burnt by the French kings Gallies.

It was enacted, that whatsoeuer Clothworker of Flanders or of other countries would dwell and inhabite in England, should come quietly and peaceably, and the most conuenient places should be assigned to them with great liberties and priuiledges. 1337 Priuiledge to clothmakers,

Also it was enacted, that none shoulde weare any cloth made without y realme, the king, the queene, and their children only excepted.

The king caused to confiscate all the goods of the Lumbards, and also of the Monkes Goods of Monks confiscate.

Monkes of the order of Clunie and Etiaux through the whole Realme.

Shriues. Walter Beale, Nicholas Crane.
Maior. Henry Darcie.

ann. reg. 12. 1338 King Edward with Queene Philip his wife, and a great armie, passed the Seas into Flanders, and so to Colleine, where he made friendship with the Emperour, and was made his Vicegerent.

Armes of England & France ioyned. He quartered the armes of England and France.

Shriues. William Pomfret, Hugh Marberell.
Maior. Henry Darcie.

A sodaine inundation of water at New Castle vpon Tine, bare downe a peece of the Towne wall, where an hundred and twentie men and women were drowned.

An. reg. 13. 1339 New Castle drowned. The king appointed himselfe to be called king of England and of France.

shriues. William Thorney, Roger Frosham.
Maior. Andrew Auburie, Grocer.

The king gathered a Navie of 2. hundred, and sailed towards Flanders, where he fought with the enemies a most cruell battaile by Sea, in the which the French men were ouercome, and slaine of them 30000 men. There was taken two hundred ships, and the rest fled.

An. reg. 14. 1340 Battell on the Sea.

By the assistance of the Duke of Brabant

hant and the Earle of Heinalt with them of Gaunt and Ypres, he entred the North parts of France, and besieged the Cittie of Turney. In the meane season the earle of Henalt, Sir Walter Mannie, and Reignold Cobham, burnt 300. townes great and small, taking prayes.

Adam Lucas, Bartholomew Maris. shriues.
Andrew Auberie Grocer. Maior.

Two Cardinals were sent from the Pope, who demaunded a truce for three yeeres betwixt the two kings, in which space the title that the king of England pretended, might be discussed. An. reg. 15. 1341

Richard of Barking, Iohn of Rokesley. shriues.
Iohn of Oxford Vintner. Maior.

When king Edward had taken homage for the Dukedome of Britaine, hee sailed ouer into Britaine, where he tooke diuers Castles and other strengthes that resisted him. After this he besieged Mannes, and though Philip de Valois came downe with a great multitude of people, yet a truce was taken and Mannes remained to the king of England. An. reg. 16. 1342

Iohn Louekin, Richard Keslinbury. shriues.
Simon Frances, Mercer. maior.

King Edward commanded florences of gold to be made, the peny of the value of vi. s. viii. pence, the halfepenny and far- An. reg. 17. 1343 Florences of gold.

thing after the rate.

William Wountacute Earle of Salisburie conquered the Isle of Man from the Scots, which Isle Edward the third gaue the same Earle, and caused him to be crowned king of Man.

K. of Man.

Shrines.
Maior.
John Steward, John Aylsham.
John Hamond.

Order of the Garter.

1344

Chappell at windsor.

24 poore knights.

King Edward held a solemne feast at his castle of Windsor, where he established the most honorable order of the Garter to the number of 26. knights, which were chosen of the most noble and valiant persons of this Realme. He also augmented the Chappell, which his progenitours kings of England had before erected with eight Canons in the Castle of Windsor, adding a Deane and 15. Canons more, and twentie and foure poore knights, with other ministers.

Shriues:
Maior.
Geffrey VVickingham, Thomas Legge.
John Hamond.

An. reg. 19.

1345

Scots inuaded westmerland.

The Scots to the number of 30000. William Dowglas beeing their leader, entred into Westmerland, & burnt Carlile & Penreth, with many other townes, wherefore the Bishoppe of Carlile, with Thomas Lucie, Robert Dagil, & a great number, compassed them in the night season, and with lightes and noises so dis-

guieted

quieted them, that they neither durſt goe out for victuals, nor giue their bodies to ſleepe, but at the laſt Alexander Stragon ſtoutly prepared to goe out for victuals, whome the biſhop and Robert Ogle met, and with a ſpeare thruſt him through the body, ſo that the Scots were ouercome and ſlaine. Scots ouercome.

Edmond Hemenhall, Iohn of Gloceſter, Richard Leger. ſhriues: Maior.

King Edward tooke shipping & arriued at Hogges in Normandy, from thence he went to Cane, in which iourney he burned the ſhippes in all the hauens round about, he ſpoiled Cane to the bare walles, and tooke many priſoners. He tooke his iourney and beſieged Calice. Dauid le Bruce with all his power entred the borders of Northumberland, came to Bere Parke, by Neuels croſſe nigh Durham, ſpoiling and killing all that met them, then W. Souch Archbiſhoppe of Yorke, the Lordes Percy Mowbray Ralph Neuel, gaue them a ſharpe battaile, wherein the Engliſhmen had the victory, ỳ Scots put to flight. In the chaſe were taken Dauid le Bruce, the Earles of Wemyke, of Straderne, of Fife with other. Ann. reg. 20. 1346 K. Edward ſailed into France. K. Edward beſieged Callis. Scots inuaded Northumberland. The king of Scots take.

John Croydon, VVilliam Clopton, Geffrey VVitchingham. ſhriues. Maior.

An. reg. 21. 1347 Calis won.

When king Edward had a long time beſieged Calice, the French king came to breake the ſiege, but when he ſaw he could not fulfill his deſire, he ſet fire in his tents and went his way, which when the men of Calice perceiued, they yeelded the towne and Caſtle.

K. Edward choſen Emperour.

King Edward was by the Princes electours choſen Emperor, but he refuſing it, attended the warres in France.

Shriues. Maior.

Adam Braſon, Richard Bas.
Thomas Leggy, skinner.

An. reg. 22. 1348 Charterhouſe churchyard Great peſtilence.

Gualter Manny founded the Charterhouſe beſide London neare to Smithfield, and was there buried. The peſtilence began in England about Lammas, ſo that very many that were whole in the morning, died before noone, in one day there was twenty, fortie, threeſcore, and many times more dead bodies buried in one pit. About the feaſt of all Saints it came to London, and increaſed ſo much, that from Candlemas vntill Eaſter, in the Charterhouſe Churchyarde neare vnto Smithfield, more than 200. dead corpes (beſides the bodies that were buried in other Churchyardes) were there euery day buried.

Shriues. Maior.

Henry Pichard, Simon Dolſeby.
Iohn Lowkin Fiſhmonger.

Wolfe

More then an hundred and twentie per- An. reg. 23.
sons in Sealand and Holland, comming 1349
out of Flaunders to London, sometime in
the Church of S. Paul, sometime in o-
ther places of the citie, twise in the day,
in the sight of the people, from the loines
vp to the heeles couered with linnen cloth,
all the rest of their bodies being bare, eue-
ry one in their hand a whippe with three A bloodie
cordes, beate themselues on their bodies procession.
going in procession, foure of them singing
in their owne language, all the other an-
swering them.

Adam of Bunie, Ralph of Lynne. Shriues.
Walter Tvrke Fishmonger. Maior.

In Oxfordshire neare to Chepingnor- Ann. reg. 24.
ton, was founde a Serpent hauing two A serpent
heads and two faces like women, one face with two
attired of the new fashion of womens at- heads.
tire, the other face like the old array and 1350
had wings like a backe. King Edwarde Battell on
mette the Spaniardes vpon the Sea by the sea.
Winchelsea and Romney & slewe them,
and tooke 26. great shippes.

Iohn Notte, VVilliam Worcester. Shriues.
Richard Killingbury. Maior.

A new coyne called a groat, and halfe An. reg. 25.
groat, were coined, but these were of lesse Groats and
waight than the Easterlings, by reason halfe groats.
whereof victuals and merchandize be-
came

came the nearer.

Shriues. Ionn VVroth, Gilbert Stinesthorpe.
Maior. Andrew Awbery Grocer.
Ann.reg.26. The Castle of Guines was yeelded to
1352 the Englishmen dwelling in Callis.
shriues. Iohn Peach, Iohn Storley.
Maior. Adam Fraunces mercer.
Ann.reg.27. King Edward altered the Chappell,
S. Stephens which his progenitours before time had
at westmin- founded of S. Stephen at Westminster,
ster. into a colledge of xii. secular Canons, xii.
1353 vickars, and other ministers accordingly.
Drie somer. This sommer was called ỳ dry sommer.
Shriues. VVilliam VVolde, Iohn Little.
Maior. Adam Fraunces mercer.
ann.reg.28. The staple of wool was remoued from
1354 Flaunders, and established in sundry pla-
wooll sta- ces of England, to wit, at Westminster,
ple at west- Canterbury, Chichester, Bristowe, Lin-
minster. colne, and Hull.
Shriues. William Toringham, Richard Smelt.
Maior. Thomas Leggy skinner.
An.reg.29. A great dissention fell in Oxford be-
1355 tween a scholler & a vintner for a quart of
Dissention wine, so that the scholler powred the wine
at Oxford. vpon the Vintners head, and brake his
head with the potte, by reason whereof a
great conflict was made betweene the
Schollers & the Lay people of the towne.
Shriues. Walter Potter, Thomas Brandon.

Simon

Simon Fraunces Mercer. Maior.

Edward Prince of Wales, nigh to the citie of Poyters, ioyned battaile with king John of France, of whom the Prince by his martiall policie wan a noble victory. In this conflict king John was taken w̄ his yong sonne and many of his nobles. An. reg. 30. 1356 Frēch king taken.

Richard Norhingham, Thomas Dolsell. Shriues.

Henrie Pichard, vintner. Maior.

This Henry Pichard Vintner Maior of London, in one day sumptuously feasted Edward king of Englād, John king of France, the king of Cipres, then arriued in England, Dauid king of Scottes, Edward Prince of Wales, with many other noble men, &c.

The king taking his iourney towards Scotland, besieged Warwick, which was shortly rendred vnto him. Edward prince of Wales returned into England with John king of France, & Philip his sonne. Royall Iusts was holden in Smithfield before the kings of England, France, and Scotland. Ann. reg. 31. 1357 Iousts in Smithfield.

Stephen Candish, Barthelmew Frostling. shriues.

sir John Stody, vintner. maior.

This sir John Stody gaue vnto the Vintners of London, all the quadrant wherein the Vintners hall now standeth, with the tenements round about, where Almes houses.

he

he founded thirteene houses for thirteene poore people, which are there kept of charitie rent free.

K. of Scots released.

Ann. reg. 32. 1358

Dauid le Bruce king of Scots, was deliuered from the long imprisonment hee had been in, his ransome beeing set at 100000. markes to be paied the next ten yeares following.

shriues. Iohn Barnes, Iohn Buris.

Maior. Iohn Loukin Stockfishmonger.

An. reg. 33.

K. Edward inuaded Burgundie.

1359

French men arriued at winchelsea.

King Edward with a Naule of shippes passed the sea to Callis, and so into Burgundie. In the meane season the Normans with a small Naule arriued at Winchelsea, and partly burnt the towne & slew such as did withstand them, wherfore the Prelates of England assembled in armour, but the French were gone.

shriues. Simon of Beningron, Iohn Chichester.

maior. Simon Dolseby Grocer.

An. reg. 34.

Peace with France.

French king released.

1360

A finall peace was concluded. King Edward came into England, and strait to the tower to see the French king, where he appointed his ransome to b three millions of florences, and so deliuered him of all imprisonment.

shriues. Iohn Denis, Walter Berney.

Maior. Iohn Wroth Fishmonger.

an. reg. 35. 1361

Men and beastes perished in England in diuers places with thunder and lightening

ning

ning. Fiends were seene, and spake vnto men as they trauailed.

William Holbech, Iames Tame. shriues.
Iohn Peth Fishmonger. Maior.

A great death and pestilence in England, in which died Henry Duke of Lancaster. who was buried at Leicester. Second mortality. An. reg. 36.

King Edward commanded all pleas to be made in English and not in French. Subsidie of wooll.

This time was granted to the king for three yeares 26. s. 8. d. of euery sacke of wooll. 1362

Iohn of S. Albons, Iames Andrew. shriues.
Stephen Candish Draper. maior.

A great winde in England ouerturned many steeples and towers. An. reg. 37. Great wind.

The French king, the king of Cypres, and the king of Scots came all into England to speake with king Edward, who receiued them with great honor, and gaue them great gifts. 1363

A Frost in England lasted from the middest of September to the moneth of Aprill. Great frost.

Richard Croydon, Iohn Hiltoste. shriues.
Iohn Notte pepperer. maior.

The 1r. day of Aprill, dyed Iohn king of Fraunce, at the Sauoy beside Westminster, his corpes was honorably conueyed to S. Denis in France. An. reg. 38. 1364 The French king dieth.

Iohn

shrines. John de Mitford, Simon de Mordon.
Maior. Adam of Bury skinner.
An. reg. 39. Ingram Lord of Cowlye, married La-
1365 die Isabell the kings daughter.
shriues. Iohn Buckletworth, Thomas Ireland.
maior. Iohn Loukin Fishmonger.
an. reg. 40. The king commanded that Peter pence
Peter pẽce forbid. should no more be paid to Rome.
1366 The third day of Aprill was borne at Burdeaux, Richard sonne to Edward the blacke Prince, who was after king of England.

shriues. Iohn Ward, Thomas Attalie.
Maior. Iohn Loukin Fishmonger.
An hospitall at Kingston. This John Loukin stockfishmonger, foure times Maior of London, builded a chappell called Magdalines at Kingston vpon Thames, to the which he ioyned an hospitall, wherein was a maister, two priests, and certaine poore men, hee builded the parish Church of S. Michaell in crooked lane.

An. reg. 41. Edward Prince of Males taking com-
The bastard brother disheriteth the lawfull, passion vpon Peter king of Spaine who was driuen out of his kingdome by Henry his bastard brother, entred Spain with a great puissance, and in a battaile at Nazers, put to flight the foresaide bastarde, restored the saide Peter to his former dignity, but not long after Henry the ba-
1367 stard,

ward, whiles king Peter sat at a table sodainly thrust him through with a speare.

John Torngold, William Dikman. shriues.
Iames Andrew Draper. maior.

The Frenchmen tooke diuers townes and Castles in Poytowe that belonged to the king of England. Ann.reg.42. 1368

Robert Girdler, Adam Wimondhom. Shriues.
Simon Mordyn, stockfishmonger. Maior.

The third pestilence was this yeare, a bushell of wheate at London sold for two shillings sir pence. An.reg.43. Third pestilẽce, dearth of corne,

Iohn Piell, Hugh Holditch, shriues.
John Chichester goldsmith. Maior.

A great part of Gascoine fell from the Prince, because of the straunge exactions he laid vpon them, also sickues increasing vpon him he returned into England. 1369 ann.reg.44.

VVilliam VValworth, Robert Gayros. shriues.
John Barnes Mercer. maior.

This John Barnes gaue a chest with three lockes and ICCC. markes to be lent to young men vppon sufficient gage. The king demanded of the clergie and commonaltie a subsidie of CCCCC. pounds. The Bishoppes were remooued from the Chancellor, Treasurer, and Priuie seale, and Lay men put in their stead. A chest with three locks and neuer a penny. ann.reg.45. 1371 Great Subsidie.

Robert Hatfield, Adam Staple, shriues.
John Barnes Mercer. Maior.

The

Ann.reg.45. 1372

The Frenchmen beſieged Rochel, to the remouing whereof was ſent the Earle of Penbrooke with a number of men of armes, vpon whome fell the Spaniſh nauie, in the hauen of Rochel, who ſlewe & tooke the Engliſhmen, and burnt their Nauie, the Earle and many noble men were carried into Spaine.

Shriues. Iohn Philpot, Nicholas Brember.

maior. Iohn Piell Mercer.

ann.reg.47. 1373

Iohn duke of Lancaſter entred France with a ſtrong power, and paſſed through the Realme without battaile, but in the deſertes and mountaines of Auuerne, for lacke of victuals many of his army died, from thence he went to Burdeaux.

Shriues, Iohn Awbrey, Iohn Fiſhed.

maior. Adam of Bury skinner.

Ann.reg.48. 1374

Iohn Duke of Lancaſter, with Simon Sudbury and other, aſſembled at Bruges to treate of peace betweene ỳ realmes of England and France. This treatiſe continued almoſt two yeares, and ended without concluſion of peace.

Shriues, Richard Lyons, William Woodhouſe.

Maior. William Walworth Fiſhmonger.

An. reg. 49. 1375

Iohn Haſtings Earle of Penbrooke comming into England, after he had ranſomed himſelfe for a great maſſe of mony which he neuer payed, died.

Iohn

John Haddle, William Newport, shriues,
John Ware, Grocer. Maior.

Richard Lions and Adam of Bury ci- Ann.reg.50
tizens of London, were accused by the 1375
commons of diuers frauds and deceipts, Adam Bury
which they had done to the king. Richard late Maior.
Lions for money did wisely compounde Richard Li-
and escaped, the other conuayed himselfe ons late
into Flaunders. shriue gold-
smith.

Prince Edward departed out of this Blacke
life and was buried at Canterbury, and prince de-
then king Edward created Richard son ceased.
of Prince Edward earle of Chester, duke
of Cornwall, and Prince of Wales, and
because the king waxed feeble and sickly,
he betooke the rule of the land to John of
Gaunt Duke of Lancaster.

John Northampton, Robert Laund. *Shriues.*
Adam Staple Mercer. Maior.

King Edward ended his life at his ma- An. reg. 51.
nour of Shene the 21. day of June in the 1377
yeare 1377. when he had raigned 50. yeres K. Edward
4. moneths and odde daies, whose bodie deceased.
was buried at Westminster. Hee builded New Abby.
the Abbey of our Lady of Grace by the
tower of London, hee newly builded S.
Stephens Chappell at Westminster, the
Castle of Windsor, and the Nunnery of
Dertford.

King Richard of Burdeaux.

anno reg. 1.

RIchard the second, the ſonne of Prince Edwarde, beeing but 11. yeares old, began his raigne the 21. day of June, in the yeare of our Lorde God 1377. In bountie and liberalitie, he farre paſſed all his progenitours, but for that he was yong, was moſt ruled by young counſell, and regarded nothing the counſels of the ſage and wiſe men of the realme. Which thing turned this land to great trouble, and himſelfe to extreame miſerie.

The towne of Rie ſpoiled.

The French men arriued at Rye, ſpoiled the towne, and burnt it.

Not long after they aſſailed Winchelſea, and were expulſed, but they burnt the towne of Hastings.

Shriues. Maior.
1378 Andrew Pickeman, Nicholas Twyford.
ſir Nicholas Brember grocer.

The prior of Lewes taken by Frenchmē.

The Frenchmen arriued at Southſea, neare the town of Rothingdon, where the prior of Lewes with a ſmall company met them, who with two knights and an Eſ-

quire

quire were taken prisoners by them.
Iohn Boseham, Thomas Cornewalis.
sir Iohn Philpot grocer.
Shriues.
Maior.

This Iohn Philpot Maior of London gaue to the same citie certaine tenements for the which the Chamberlaine payeth yearely to xiii. poore people, euery one of them vii. pence the weeke for euer, and as any of those xiii. persons dieth, the Maior appointeth one and the Recorder another.
Iohn Philpot his charitie.
1379 ann. reg. 3.

Iohn Halysdon, William Barret.
Iohn Hodley grocer.
shriues.
Maior.

The French kings Gallies tooke the towne of Winchelsea, put the Abbot of Bataile to flight, & took one of his monks.
1380 ann. reg. 4.
Winchelsea taken.

Walter Ducket, William Knighthood.
William Walworth Fishmonger.
Shriues.
Maior.

This W. Walworth Fishmonger lord Maior of London, increased the parish church of S. Michael in crooked lane eastward with a new quire & side chapples, &c.

About this time the making of guns was found by a certain Almaine. An exceeding great tare was demanded, euery person 4. d. by means whereof the commons of Kent & Essex rebelled & drew togither & went to Maidstone, frō thence to black heath, so to London, & entred the city where they destroyed many goodly places, as ỳ Sauoy,
1381
Great taxe.
Commons rebelled.
Rebels entred Londō
Sauoy,

S. Iohns, Highbury burnt.

S. John by Smithfield, the manour of Highburie. They set out of the tower of London Simon Sudburie, Robert Halles prior of S. Johns, W. Appleton a fryar Minor and beheaded them on tower hill. They beheaded all men of lawe, and Flemmings. They spoiled all bookes of Lawe, records and monuments they could meet with, and set all prisoners at libertie. The king offered them peace, on condition they would cease from burning of houses and slaughter of men, which the

Caterbury, The prior of S. Iohns, and a frier beheaded.

Flemmings beheaded.

Essex men pacified.

Essex men tooke and returned home: but the Kentish men remained burning and stealing as afore. Whereupon the king

The king sent to Wat Tyler.

sent Sir John Newton knight, to Wat Tyler their Captaine to intreat him to come and talke with him. The knight doing his message, Wat Tyler answered that he would come at his owne pleasure, neuertheless he followed softly, and when he came nere Smithfield, where the king abode his comming, the king commaunded W. Walworth Maior of London to arest the rebell, which Maior being a man of sufficient boldnesse, straightway arested him on the head in such sort that her astonied him, and forthwith they which attended on the king thrust him in in diuers places of his body, which when the

commons

commons perceiued, they cryed out, that their Captaine was traiterously slaine, but the king rode vnto them, and saide, What meane you, I will bee your Captaine, followe me to haue what yee will require. In the meane time the Maior rode into y citty, raised the citizens, & shortly returned with a thousand well armed men, Sir Robert Knoles a citizen of London being their leader. The king reioycing for his vnlooked for aide, sodainely compassed the commons with fighting men, which commons forthwith throwing downe their weapons, humbly craued pardon, which was granted, and Charters deliuered to the Captaines of euery shire, who then departed home. The rude multitude being thus dispersed, the king with the Maior and other returned into the City, where amongst other things the king made the Maior and fiue Aldermen of London knightes for their good seruice.

Wat Tyler arested and slaine.

The citizés of London deliuered the king.

The Kétish mé pacified.

Jacke Straw being taken confessed all the conspiracie & lost his head at London.

Iohn Rote, Iohn Hinde, Iohn Northampton Draper. Shriues.

King Richard married Anne daughter of Ieselaus king of Bohem. Maior. 1382.

In her daies began the vse of piked shoes.

Picked shoes, bigh heads, and long tailed gowns with women riding aside vſed in England.

ſhoes, tyed to their knees with chaines of ſiluer and gylt. Alſo noble women vſed high attires on their heads, piked like hornes, with long trained gownes, & ſide ſaddles after the example of ſaid queene, who firſt brought that faſhion into this land, for before women rode aſtride like men.

Cuſtome.

The merchants of England graunted to the king a cuſtome of wools for 4. yeres.

Earthquake

A generall earthquake the xvi. of May, and a water ſhaking, that made the ſhips in the hauens to totter.

Iohn Ball.

Iohn Ball was brought to S. Albons and there drawne and quartered.

Iohn Wraw anno reg. 6.

Iohn Wraw preſt, captaine of the rebels in Suffolke, was taken, drawne, and hanged.

Shriues, Maior.

Adam Bawme, Iohn Sely.

Iohn Northampton Draper.

A craftie deceiuer, that tooke vpon him to be ſkilfull in phiſicke and Aſtronomie, when his prelumptuous lying coulde no longer bee kaced out, was taken, ſet on horſebacke with his face towardes the horſe taile, and ſo ledde about the Citie, with a collar of iordans and a whetſtone about his necke, and rung out with baſons: ſuch deceiuers are many, who being neuer trained vp in reading, or practiſe

tise of Phisicke and Surgerie (after the vse of diuers trades which haue failed them) boast to doe great cures vpon women, as to make them straight that before were crooked, corbed, or crumped in any part of their bodies, &c. but the contrarie is true, for they receiue golde, when they better deserue the whetstone.

The fishmongers in London, through the counsell of John Northampton then Maior, William Ester, John Wore, and Richard Northbury, were greatly troubled, hindered of their liberties, and almost destroyed.

Stur against fishmõgers. 1383 ann. reg. 7.

shriues. Maior.

Simon VVinchcome, Iohn Moore.
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

1384

Iohn Northhampton condemned Ann. reg. 8.

John Northampton late Maior of London, with John Wore, Richard Northburie and other, were conuict at Reding, condemned to perpetuall prison, and their goods confiscate, for certaine congregatiõs by them made against the Fishmongers.

shriues. Maior.

Nicholas Exton, Iohn French.
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

1385

The king entred Scotland. Ann. reg. 9.

King Richard with an armie entred Scotland burnt the country, & returned.

The eighteene day of July there was an Earthquake.

Earthquake

Iohn Organ, Iohn Churchman.
Sir Nicholas Brember grocer.

shriues. Maior.

This Nicholas Brember caused a paire of stockes to be placed in euery warde of London, and a common axe to be made, therewith to behead such as offended.

1386 An. reg. 10. The Duke of Lancaster went with a great armie into Spaine to claime the kingdome of Castile, which was due to him in the right of his wife Constance, daughter to Peter king of Castile.

shriues. VVilliam Standon, VVilliam Moore.
Maior. Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

1387 Richard Earle of Arundell, and Thomas Earle of Nottingham encountred with a mightie fleet of Flemmings laden with Rochell wine, and tooke an hundred ships and more, the which contained nineteene thousand tuns of wine, which they brought to diuers partes of Englande, whereby wine was then sold for thirteene shillings foure pence the tunne.

Rochel wine taken. ann. reg. 11.

Shriues. VVilliam Venour, Hugh Forstalfe.
Maior. sir Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

The nobles rise against the king. Thomas duke of Gloceſter the Earles of Arundell, Warwicke, Darby, & Nottingham, considering how this land was misgouerned by a fewe persons about the king, intending reformation of the same, assembled at Radcot bridge with a power of fortie thousand, came to London, and pitched in the fields neare to the Tower, where

where the king kept his Chriſtmas. Shortly after they cauſed the king to call a Parliament. Whereof hearing Alexander Neuell Archbiſhoppe of Yorke, Robert Vere Duke of Ireland, & Michael de la Poole Earle of Suffolke, fled the land and died in ſtrange countries. The king by counſell of ỹ aboue named Lords, cauſed to be taken ſir Robert Treſilian, chiefe Juſtice of England, ſir Nicholas Brember late Maior of London, ſir John Salisburie knight, ſir John Beckampe, ſir Simon Burghley, ſir James Barnes knight, and John Aſke a Serieant at armes, which by the authoritie of the ſaid parliament were conuict of treaſon and put to death. 1388 ann. reg. 12.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Lotton, Richard Gray, William Burghe and Robert Fulthorpe Juſtices, with the Lords which before had voided the land, were baniſhed for euer. ſhriues. Maior.

Thomas Auſtine, Adam Carlohull. 1389

Sir Nicholas Twyford Goldſmith. An. reg. 13. ſhriues.

Statutes made of the Staple to bee brought from Middleborow to Caleis, Maior.

Iohn Walcot, Iohn Louey. 1390

ſir William Vennour Grocer. An. reg. 14.

In Oxford the Welſh and Southerne ſcholers aſſailed the Northren, whereby Variance at Oxford.

many

This Nicholas Brember caused a paire of stockes to be placed in euery warde of London, and a common axe to be made, therewith to behead such as offended.

1386 The Duke of Lancaster went with a great armie into Spaine to claime the
An. reg. 10. kingdome of Castile, which was due to him in the right of his wife Constance, daughter to Peter king of Castile.

Shriues. William Standon, William Moore.
Maior. Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

1387 Richard Earle of Arundell, and Thomas Earle of Nottingham encountred
Rochel wine taken. with a mightie fleet of Flemmings laden with Rochell wine, and tooke an hundred
ann. reg. 11. ships and more, the which contained nineteene thousand tuns of wine, which they brought to diuers partes of Englande, whereby wine was then sold for thirteene shillings foure pence the tunne.

Shriues. William Venour, Hugh Forstalfe.
Maior. sir Nicholas Exton Fishmonger.

The nobles rise against the king. Thomas duke of Gloucester the Earles of Arundell, Marwicke, Darby, & Nottingham, considering how this land was misgouerned by a fewe persons about the king, intending reformation of the same, assembled at Radcot bridge with a power of fortie thousand, came to London, and pitched in the fields neare to the Tower,

where

where the king kept his Chriſtmas. Shortly after they cauſed the king to call a Parliament, wherein hearing Alexander Neuell Archbiſhoppe of Yorke, Robert Vere Duke of Ireland, & Michael de la Poole Earle of Suffolke, fled the land and died in ſtrange countries. The king by counſell of ꝑ aboue named Lords, cauſed to be taken ſir Robert Treſilian, chiefe Juſtice of England, ſir Nicholas Brember late Maior of London, ſir John Salisburis knight, ſir John Beckampe, ſir Simon Burghley, ſir James Barnes knight, and John Aſke a Serieant at armes, which by the authoritie of the ſaid parliament were conuict of treaſon and put to death. 1388 ann. reg. 12.

Robert Belknap, John Holte, John Lotton, Richard Gray, William Burghe and Robert Fulthorpe Juſtices, with the Lords which before had voided the land, were baniſhed for euer. ſhriues. Maior.

Thomas Auſtine, Adam Carlohull. 1389

Sir Nicholas Twyford Goldſmith. An. reg. 13.

Statutes made of the Staple to bee brought from Middleborow to Caleis, ſhriues. Maior.

Iohn Walcot, Iohn Louey. 1390

ſir William Vennour Grocer. An. reg. 14.

In Oxford the Welſh and Southerne ſcholers aſſailed the Northren, whereby Variance at Oxford.

many

Shrines. many murders were done on each side.
Maior. Iohn Francis, Thomas Viuent.
Adam Bawme goldsmith.

This Adam Bawme goldsmith, Maior of London, prouided that from partes beyond the Seas, was corne brought to London plentifully, where otherwise neither had the country sufficed the city, nor the city the countrey, to the furtherance of which good worke in releeuing the poore, the Maior and citizens tooke out of the Orphans chest in their guild Hall 2000. markes to buy corne from beyonde the Seas, and the Aldermen each of them laid out 1000. pounds to the like purpose.

1391 The good man of the Cocke in Cheap
Ann. reg. 15. at the little conduit was murdered in the
A brewer at the Cock in Cheap murdered. night time by a thiefe that came in at a gutter window, as it was knowne long after by the same thiefe, when he was at the gallowes to be hanged for felonie, but his wife was burnt therefore, and three of his men drawne to Tiburne, and there hanged wrongfully.

Shrines. Iohn Chadworth, Henry Yamer.
Maior. Sir Iohn Hind Draper.

A Dolphine came vp to London. Vpon Christmas day a Dolphin came vp the riuer of Thames to London bridge foreshewing the tempests that followed shortly after, or else the disturbance of the citizens

citizens which through the kings diſpleaſure they came into. Becauſe the Londoners had denied the lending of a thouſand pound which the king demanded of them, he cauſed the Maior, Shirifes, and Aldermen to be ſummoned to a counſel at Nottingham, and there impriſoned them, & ſamullie all their liberties, & made ſir Edward Dalengrige warden of London. 1392 Liberties of London ſeaſed. An. reg. 16.

Gilbert Maghfeld, Thomas Newington, ſhriues.
ſir William Stondont Grocer. Maior.

When the king ſaw the Londoners ſore repent their treſpaſſes, he came to Londō, where the citizens receiued him with ſo great glory, as might haue ſeemed to receiue an Emperour in his triumph, and with ſuch giftes did honor him, that the worth thereof could not be eſteemed. By this meanes the king became more tractable to graunt them their liberties, and then the kings bench from Yorke, and the Chauncerie from Nottingham was returned to London. The king came to London. 1393 An. reg. 17. ſhriues.

Drew Barentine, Richard Whirtington, Maior.
ſir Iohn Hadley Grocer. 1394

Queene Anne died at Shene in Southery and was buried at Weſtminſter. Ann. reg. 18. ſhriues.

William Brumſton, Thomas Knowles, Maior.
ſir Iohn Froſhye mercer, 1395

K. Richard made a chargeable voiage An. reg. 19.

into

ann.reg.19. into Ireland, which came to ſmall effect.
Shriues. Roger Ellis, VVilliam Skirrinton.
Maior. Sir VVilliam Moore, Vintner.
1396 The kings of England & of France met
An. reg. 20. betide Caleis & there concluded a peace.
King Richard tooke to wife Iſabell daughter of the French king.
ſhriues. Thomas Wilford, VVilliam Parker.
Maiors. ſir Adam Bame goldſmith, and Richard VVhittington Mercer.
1397 Thomas Duke of Gloceſter king Ri-
Duke of chards vncle was murdered at Caleis.
Gloceſter The Earle of Arundel and many other
murdered. were put to death, for that they rebuked
An.reg. 21. the king in certaine matters ſomewhat liberally.
ſhriues. VVilliam Askam, Iohn VVoodcocke.
Maior. ſir Richard VVhittington Mercer.
Thomas Arundell Archbiſhop of Canterburie was baniſhed the realme.
VVeſtmin- The king cauſed the great hall at Weſt-
ſterhall re- minſter to be repaired with a maruailous
paired. coſtly worke.
1398 Henry Duke of Hereford accuſed Tho-
An. reg. 22. mas duke of Norfolke of certaine words
The Duke by him ſpoken, tending to the reproch of
of Hereford the Kings perſon, which the duke of Nor-
accuſed the folke vtterly denied, whereupon a combat
Duke of was granted them, but the king taking vp
Norfolke. the quarrell, baniſhed the duke of Here-

ford.

ford for ten yeares, and the Duke of Norfolke for euer. The 2. dukes banished.

Iohn Wade, Iohn VVerner. shrines.

Sir Drew Barentine goldsmith. Maior.

Iohn of Gaunt duke of Lancaster deceased and was honorably buried in Saint Paules Church at London. Duke of Lancaster deceased.

The king exacted great summes of money of viii. shires of the realme, and laid to their charges that they had ben against him with the duke of Glocester, the earles of Arundell, & Warwicke, wherefore hee sent to induce the Lordes both spirituall & temporall, to make a submission by writing, acknowledging themselues to bee traitors to the king, though they neuer offended him. 1399 Great exactions.

Moreouer, hee compelled them to set their hands to blankes, to the end that so often as it pleased him hee might oppresse them. Blanke charters.

About Whitsontide king Richard sailed towards Ireland. In the meane season Henry Duke of Herford and of Lancaster, arriued in Yorkshire, demanding the inheritance due to him by the death of his father. There came to him Henry Percy earle of Northumberland, Ralph Neuile Earle of Westmerland, and many other Lordes with their powers, and went to Bristow K. Richard sailed into Ireland. An. reg. 23.

Bristow and besieged the Castell where they tooke W. Scroape, J. Bush, and T. Greene, and beheaded them. King Richard hearing of the Dukes arriuall, forthwith tooke shipping and arriued at Wilford hauen, but when he vnderstoode what preparation the duke had made, hee placed himselfe in the castle of Conway, desiring to take with T. Arundell Archbishop of Canterbury, and the Earle of Northumberland, which being graunted, he came to the castle of Flint, where after he had had a briefe communication with the Duke of Lancaster, they tooke horse, and that night came to the castle of Chester, from thence to Westminster, & from thence the king was sent to the tower of London, where he remained till the next Parliament which was begun the morrowe after Michaelmas day, at which time he resigned to Henry duke of Hereford and Lancaster, all his power and kingly title to the crowne of England and France, when he had raigned 22. yeares, three moneths, and odde daies.

K. Richard deposed.

Henry of Bolengbrooke.

Ann. reg. 1.

HEnry the fourth, sonne to Iohn of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster, was ordained

obtained king of England, more by force then by lawfull succession or election. Hee began his raigne the xxix. day of September, in the yere of our Lord God 1399.

VVilliam Waldren, VVilliam Hyde. Shrines.
Sir Thomas Knowles grocer. Maior.

The king caused the blanke Charters made to king Richard, to be burnt. The blanke charters burnt.

John Holland late Duke of Exceter, Thomas Holland Duke of Surrey, Edward Duke of Awmarle. John Montacute earle of Salisburie, Thomas Spencer, Sir Ralph Lumley. Sir Thomas Blunt, Sir Benedict Selye knightes, with other, conspired against King Henry, and appointed privily to murder him, but their treason beeing disclosed, they were all put to death. Conspiracie disclosed.

King Richard being in Pomfret Castle, died the xiii. day of February, his body was brought to London, and so through the Citie to Paules Church bare faced, where he stoode three daies for all beholders, from thence he was carried to Langley, and there buried.

1400

The Welshmen began to rebell, by the setting on of Owen Glendonerdewe, whereof the king being certified, went into Wales, but the Welshmen fled to the mountaines. Owē Glendonerdewe, An. reg. 2.

Iohn

Shrides. Maior.
John VVakell, VVilliam Ebor.
Sir Iohn Fraunces goldsmith.

1401
Sleeues of garments monstrous. Ann. reg. 3.
This time was vsed exceeding pride in garments, gownes with deepe and broad sleeues, commonly called peake sleeues, whereof some hung down to the feete and at the least to the knees, full of cuttes and iagges.

shriues. Maior.
VVilliam Venor, Iohn Eremingham.
Sir Iohn Chadworth Mercer.

1402
The conduit vpon Cornehill in London was made.

Conspiracy against king Henry.
Certaine men affirmed king Richarde to be aliue, for the which a Priest was taken at Warwicke who was drawen, hanged and quartered.

A stout frier executed.
Walter Waldocke prior of Laude was likewise hanged and headed. Moreouer certaine gray Friers were taken, of the which one Richard Fritsely doctor of Diuinitie, was drawen and hanged.

Friars hanged.
Sir Roger Clarindon knight, a Squire and a Yeoman were beheaded, and eight gray Friars hanged and beheaded at London, and two at Leicester, all which had published king Richard to be aliue.

Owē Glendonerdew.
Owen Glendonerdew inuaded all the shires that bordered neare vnto him.

K. Henry went into VVales.
The king went with a great power into Wales where he profited nothing.

The

The Scots were ouerthrowen at Halidon hill. Scots at Halidon hill.

Earle Dowglas was taken, and many other, there were drowned in the riuer of Twede about 500. An. reg. 4.

Richard Marlew, Robert Chichely. shriues.

sir Iohn Walcot, Draper. Maior.

A great battaile was fought neare vnto Shrewesbury, betweene king Henry & Henry Percie the younger, vnto whome was ioyned Thomas Percie Earle of Worcester, vncle to the said Henrie, and almost all the gentlemen of Chesshire, sir Henry Percie was slaine, sir Thomas Percie taken and beheaded, and of the commons on both sides about fiue thousand slaine. 1403 Battaile at Shrewesburie.

The towne of Plimouth was burnt by the Britons. Plimouth spoiled. Ann reg 5.

Thomas Falconer, Thomas Poole, shriues.

sir William Askam fishmonger. Maior.

The Frenchmen came to the Isle of Wight, but those of the isle rising against them, they were glad to depart. 1404 Frenchmen inuaded the Ile of wight.

The Lord of Cassels in Britaine, arriued at Blackpoole, two miles out of Dartmouth with a great Naute, where of the rusticall people hee was slaine, and xvii. ships were taken fraught with wines. Dartmouth inuaded by the Frenchmen. Ann. reg. 6.

William Louth, Stephen Spilman. shriues.

Maior. sir Iohn Hynd, Draper.

Owens son taken. The sonne of Owen Glendonerdewe was taken, and 80. hundred with him were taken and slaine.

1405 Archbishop of Yorke against king Henry. An. reg. 7. Richard Scrope Archbishop of Yorke, and Thomas Mowbray Earle Marshal, imagined diuers articles against ỳ king, because he had put downe king Richard, offering themselues for those articles to liue and die, which caused great number of people to resort to them, but they were taken and presented to the king at Yorke, where they were both beheaded.

Shriues. Henry Barton, William Crowme.

Maior. Sir Iohn Woodcocke, mercer.

1406 The king of Scots sonne taken. Ann. reg. 8. Iames the sonne of Robert king of Scots, being but ix. yeares olde, sailing towards France, was by tempest of weather driuen vpon the coast of England, where being taken, he was presented to the king and remained prisoner till the second yeare of Henry the fift.

Shriues. Nicholas Worton, Geffrey Broke.

Maior. sir Richard Whittington.

Whittington colledge. The executors to this Richard Whittington, with his goods builded Whittington Colledge in London, and a great part of the hospitall of Saint Bartholomew in Smithfield, hee builded the Liberie of the Gray Friars, and the East

end

end of the guild Hall of London, with diuers small conduits called Bosses, and the West gate of London called Newgate.

Newgate builded.

A great plague of pestilence consumed in the citie of Londō, about xxx. thousand. Sir Robert Knowles knight deceased, he builded a new the bridge of Rochester, he reedified the Church of the white friars at London, where he was buried, hee founded a College at Pomfret, &c.

1407
Great pestilence.
Rochester bridge new builded,

Henry Pomfret, Henry Halton.
sir William Stonden grocer.

Ann. reg. 9.
Shriues.
Maior.

A frost lasted 10. weekes.

A great frost.

Henry Earle of Northumberland and the Lorde Bardolph, came into England with a great company, pretending by proclamations to deliuer the people from the great oppression that they were burdened with, whereupon much people resorted to him, but by Sir Thomas Rockeby Shirife of Yorkshire, he was encountred at Bramham moor, and there slaine, the Lord Bardolfe was wounded to death.

1408
Erle of Northumberlād & the Lord Bardolph.

Thomas Ducke, William Norton.
sir Drew Berenyne goldsmith.

An. reg. 10.
shriues.
Maior.

This yeare was a great play at the Skinners well neere vnto Clerken well, beside London, which lasted eight daies, it was of matter from the creation of the

1409
Play at Skinners well.
An. reg. 11.

world, there were to behold the same the most part of the Nobles and Gentiles in England, and forthwith after began a roiall Iousting in Smithfield, betweene the Henowayes and our English Lords.

Shriues. Iohn Law, William Chichely.
Maior. sir Richard Marlowe Iremonger.

1410 The kings son beaten. ann. reg. 12. Upon the euen of Saint Iohn Baptist, Iohn ỳ kings sonne being in east Cheape after midnight, a great debate happened betweene his men and men of the Court, till the Maior with other citizens ceased the same. King Henry founded a college at Battelfield in Shropshire, where hee ouercame sir Henry Percie and other.

Shriues. Iohn Penne, Thomas Pyke.
Maior. sir Thomas Knowles grocer.

Guild Hall in London builded. The guild Hall in London was begun to be made newly by the foresaide Maior and Aldermen. A Squire of Wales named Rice Ayder, which had long time rebelled against the king, was brought to London, and there drawne, hanged, and quartered.

1411 An. reg. 13.

Shriues. Iohn Rainewell, William Cotton.
Maior. sir Robert Chichely Grocer.

1412 The king caused a new coine of nobles to be made, which were of lesse value then the olde by three pence in a noble. King Henry founded the College of Fodring-

Fodringhey ghey

ghey in Northamptonshire. An. reg. 14
Ralph Leuenhind, William Seuenoke, Shriues,
sir William Waldren Mercer. Maior.

After the fortunate chaunces happened to king Henry, being deliuered of all ciuill diuision, he was taken with sickenes of the which hee languished till his appointed houre, and so yeelded to God his spirit, the 20. day of March, Ann. 1412. when he had raigned 13. yeares, fiue moneths, and odde daies: he was buried at Canterburie.

Henry of Monmouth.

HEnry the fift began his raigne the 20. day of March, in the yere 1412. This Prince exceeded the meanes stature of men, hee was beautious of visage, his necke long, body slender and leane, and his bones small: neuertheless he was of maruailous great strength, and passing swift in running. ann. reg. 1

Sir John Old Castle, for diuers points touching the sacrament, before the Archbishop of Canterbury, the bishop of London, Winchester, and other, was conuict 1413 Sir Iohn Oldcastle.

and committed to the tower of London, out of the which he brake about the feast of Simon and Jude.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Stutton, Iohn Michel.
Sir VVilliam Cromer, Draper.

Certaine adherentes of sir Iohn Olde Castle, assembled them in Thickets field neare vnto the Citie of London, but the king being warned tooke the field afore them, and so tooke of them such numbers, that all the prisons in and about London were filled, diuers of them were after executed. Iohn Mansel Esquire, with nine of his men slewe Iohn Tibbey Clarke, Chauncelour to the Queene, for which deed the said Esquire and foure of his men fled to S. Annes Church within Aldersgate, and after forsware the land.

An. reg. 2. 1414

Men forsware the land.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Michel, Thomas Allin.
Thomas Fawconer, mercer.

This Thomas Fawconer Maior, caused to breake the wall of London neare vnto Colman street, and there to make a gate vpon the moore side where was none before. He also caused the ditch to be cleased.

Moore gate first builded An. reg. 43. 1415

Conspiracy.

The king rode to Southampton, where was discouered a great conspiracie against him by Richard earle of Cambridge, sir Thomas Grey, & Henry Scrope, & other, who were executed at Southhampton.

The

The king entred the Sea with 1000. saile, and the third night after arriued at Rediceur in Normandie. He laide siege to Harflew, which was yeelded to him, he fought the battail at Agincourt, where he had a marualous victorie.

K. Henry sailed into Normandy.
Battaile of Agincourt.

VVilliam Cambridge, Allin Euerard. shriues.
sir Nicholas Wotton, Draper. Maior.

K. Henry ariued at Douer. The Maior of London with the Aldermen and crafts, riding in red, with hoods red and white, met with the king on Blacke heath.

King Henry returned. ann. reg. 4. 1416

Robert VVhittington, Iohn Couentrie. shriues.
Henry Barton, Skinner. maior.

On Easter day, at a Sermon in Saint Dunstones in the east of London, a great fray happened where-through many people were sore wounded, and Thomas Petwarden Fishmonger slaine out of hand. The beginners of the fray, which was the Lorde Strange, and Sir Iohn Trussell knight, through the quarrell of their two wiues, were brought to the Counter in the Poultry, and excommunicated at Paules crosse.

An. reg. 5. 1417
A fray in S. Dunstans Church.

King Henrie sailed into Normandie, & tooke the Castle of Tonke, and shortly after ga Caine, Beyeux, and many other townes and Castles.

Henry Read, Iohn Gedney. shriues.

Maior.
An. reg. 6.
1418

Richard Marlow Ironmonger.

Sir John Old Castle was sent into London by the Lord Powes out of Wales, which sir John was convict by Parliament, drawen to S. Giles field, hanged, and consumed with fire.

The Parson of Wrotham in Norffolke, which had haunted New Market heath, and there robbed and spoiled many, was with his concubine brought to Newgate of London, where he died.

Shriues.

Iohn Brian, Ralph Barton. Brian deceased, Iohn Pernesse succeeded.

Maior.
VV. Seuenoke.

VVilliam Seuenoke, Grocer.

Almes houses and free schoole at Seuenoke.

This William Seuenoke, founded in the towne of Seuenoke in Kent, where he had beene nourished, a free schoole, and rich almes houses.

ann. reg. 7.
1419

King Henry besieged the citie of Roane halfe a yeare and more, which was yeelded to him.

Shriues.
Maior.

Richard VVhittingham, Iohn Butler.
Richard VVhittington, Mercer.

Ann. reg. 8.
1420

Of this sir Richard Whittington looke more in Anno 1406.

King Henry made regent in France.

King Henry was made Regent of France, and wedded lady Katherine the kings daughter of Fraunce, at Troys in Champaine, the feast being finished, the king besieged and wonne many townes

in France.

Iohn Butler, Iohn VVelles,	shriues.
VVilliam Cambridge, Grocer.	Maior.

The king suppressed the French houses of religious Monkes and Friars, & such like in England. An. reg. 9. 1421

A subsidie was demanded, but the Bishop of Winchester lent the king twentie thousand pound to stay the matter. The king sailed into France. Religious houses suppressed. A charitable Bishop.

Richard Gosselin, VVilliam Weston,	Shriues.
sir Robert Chichely grocer.	Maior.

This sir Robert Chichely willed in his Testament, that vpon his minday, a competent dinner should be ordained for 2400 poore men housholders of the Citie, and twentie pound in money to distribute amongst them, which was to euery man two pence. Robert Chichely his charitie.

Henrie the kings sonne was borne at Windsor on the first day of December. An. reg. 10. 1422

King Henrie being at Boys, S. Vincent, waxed sicke and died the last day of August in the yeare 1422. when he had raigned nine yeeres, fiue moneths, and odde dates. He founded two Monasteries vpon the Thames, the one of the religion of the Carthusers, which he named Bethlem, the other of religious men & women of Saint Brigot, & that he named Sion. Shine and Sion.

He

Hee founded Garter principall king of armes. He lieth buried at Westminster.

Henry of Windsor.

Ann. reg. 1.

HEnry the sixt being an infant of eight moneths old, began his raign the last of August, in the yeare 1422. the gouernāce of the Realme was committed to the duke of Gloceſter, & the gard of his person to the duke of Exceter, and to the duke of Bedford was giuen the regiment of France.

Shriues. William Eastfield, Robert Tatarsale.

Maior. VVilliam VValderne, mercer.

The French king died. The xxi. of October, died Charles king of Fraunce, by reason whereof the kingdome of Fraunce should come vnto king Henry, & the nobles of Fraunce (except a few that holde with the Dolphin) deliuered the possession thereof vnto the duke of Bedford, to the vse of king Henry.

1423

Subsidie of wooll. A subsidie was graunted for three yeres, fiue nobles for euery sacke of wooll that should passe out of the land.

Newgate at London.

Ann. reg. 2. This yeare the West gate of London, called

called Newgate, was new builded by the executors of William Whittington.

Nicholas Iames, Thomas VVanford, shriues.
VVilliam Cromer, Draper. Maior.

James the young king of Scots, who was taken by the Englishmen in the eight yeare of Henry the fourth, and had remained in England prisoner till this time, was now deliuered & married in S. Mary Ouaries in Southwarke to the Lady Jane, daughter to the Earle of Somerset. K. of Scots released. 1424

The battaile of Vernele in Perch, betweene the Duke of Bedford Regent of France, and the Armenakes, but the English partie preuailed. Battaile at Vernel. Ann. reg. 3.

Simon Seman, Iohn Bywater, shriues.
Iohn Michel, Stockfishmonger. maior.

By a Parliament was granted to the king for three yeares, to helpe him in his warres a subsidie of 12.d the pound of all Merchandise brought in, or carried out of the realme, & three shillings of euery tun of wine, which was called tonage or pondage, but sithens hath been renued at sundry parliaments, and now called custom. First custom payed. 1425

It was enacted that all the Merchaunt strãgers should be lodged within English hostes, and within fortie daies to make sale of all they brought, or else what remained, to be forfeit to the king. Strangers to be lodged with English hosts. ann. reg. 4.

William

Shriues. William Meldred, Iohn Brokell.
Maior. Iohn Couentrie, mercer.

Debate betweene the duke of Gloucester, & the Bishop of winchester.

The morow after Simon and Iudes day, the Maior causes great watch to be kept all that night and the day following, with most part of the citizens in armour, to stand by the duke of Gloucester against the Bishoppe of Winchester, who lay in Southwarke with a great power of Lancashire and Cheshire men. But the master was appeased by the Archbishop of Canterburie.

The 28. of September about midnight was an earthquake which continued the space of two houres.

An. reg. 5. Shriues. Iohn Arnold, Iohn Higham.
Maior. Sir Iohn Rainwell, Fishmonger.

Wards discharged for fifteenes.

This Iohn Rainwell Maior of London gaue certaine tenements to the citye of London, for the which the same Citie is bound to pay for euer all such fifteenes as shall be graunted to the king, for the Wards in London that is, Downegate, Billingsgate, and Algate ward, &c.

1427 An. reg. 6. Shriues, Maior.

This yere the tower at the draw bridge of London was begun by the same maior of London.

Henry Frowicke, Robert Otley.
Iohn Gidney, Draper.

From the beginning of April vnto the

ionstide was so great abundance of raine, that not onely hay, but corne also was destroyed. 1428 An. reg. 7. shriues. Maior.

Thomas Dufhouse, Iohn Abbot.

Henry Barton, skinner.

The duke of Norffolke passing through London bridge, his barge ouerwhelmed, so that 30. persons were drowned, and the Duke with the other that escaped were drawen vp with ropes. Duke of Norffolke escaped drowning.

A Brutaine murthered a widdow in white Chappel Parish without Aldgate of London, and bare away her goods, but being pursued, he took succor of the church of Saint George in Southwarke, from whence hee was taken, and forswore the land, but as he happened to come by the place where he had done the murder, the women of the parish with stones, sheepes hornes, and kennell dung made an ende of him. 1429 Murder quit with murder. An. reg. 8.

VVilliam Russo, Ralph Holland.

VVilliam Eastfield, Mercer. shriues. Maior.

Before the towne of Champaine was taken a woman armed, the French men called her, La Pucell de Dieu, through whome the Dolphin trusted to haue conquered all France. 1430 La Pucell de Dieu. ann. reg. 9.

VValter Courtesey, Robert Large.

Nicholas VVotton, Draper. Shriues. Maior.

At

1431 At Abington began an insurrection of certaine lewd persons that intended to haue wrought much mischiefe, but the chiefe authour being Bailife of the towne named William Maundeuile, a weauer, with other, were put to death.

A commotion at Abington. Ann. reg. 10.

shriues, Iohn Adrise, Stephen Browne.

Maior. Iohn VVelles, grocer.

1432 This Iohn Welles Maior of London, caused the conduit called the standard in Cheape to be builded.

King Henry was crowned at Paris in Fraunce, and shortly after returned into England, and came to London, where he was royally receiued, all the craftes ryding in gownes of white, and red hoods imbrodered richly.

K. Henrie crowned at Paris. An. reg. 11.

Shriues, Iohn Olney, Iohn Paddesley.

Maior. Iohn Pernei, Fishmonger.

1433 Foure souldiers of Calais beheaded, and an hundreed and ten banished, & before that time was banished an 120.

Ann. reg. 12.

Shriues, Thomas Chalton, Iohn king.

Maior. Iohn Brokely, Draper.

1434 The earle of Huntington was sent with a Spany of souldiers into France, where he atchieued many great enterprises.

An. reg. 13.

shriues. Thomas Barnwell, Simon Eyre.

Maior. Roger Otley, Grocer.

Great frost. The Thames was so frosen, that the

merchandise

merchandise which came to the Thames mouth, was carried to London by land. 1435 An. reg. 14.

Thomas Catworth, Robert Clopton. shriues.

Henry Frowike, mercer. Maior.

Charles of France recouered the citty of Paris, the towne of Harflew, and S. Denis. 1436 An. reg. 15.

Thomas Norsted, William Gregorie. shriues.

Iohn Michel, Fishmonger. Maior.

The gate on London bridge, with the tower vpon it next to Southwarke fell towne, and two of the furthest arches of the said bridge, and no man perished. Part of London bridge fell.

King Henrie put downe the Maior of Norwich, sent the Aldermen, some to Lin, some to Canterburie, tooke their franchises into his hande, and appointed Iohn Wels, sometime Maior of London, to be warden of Norwich. 1437 An Alderman of London warden of Norwich. An. reg. 16.

All the Lions in the Tower of London died.

William Hales, William Chapman. shriues.

William Eastfield, mercer. Maior.

This William Eastfield Maior, of his owne costs and charges builded the water Conduite in Fleetestreete in London. 1438 ann. reg. 17.

Owen Tewther foulie hurting his keeper, brake out of Newgate, but was again taken afterward. This Owen (as was said)

sayd) had priuily married Queene Katherine, late wife to Henry the fift, & had foure children by her.

Shriues. Maior. Hugh Diker, Nicholas Yoo.
Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Great wind. A great wind in London almost blewe downe the one side of the streete called the old Change.

3. men slain. 18. mé slain. A stacke of woode fell downe at Wainardes Castle and killed three men. By fall of a staire at Bedford, where the shire day was kept, xviii. persons were slaine.

1439 An. reg. 18. Strumpets ware raie hoods. Many strumpets were set on the pillerie, and banished the City, except they ware their gray hoods.

Shriues. Maior. Philip Mapas, Robert Marshall.
Robert Large, Mercer.

It was ordained that all Merchant strangers should go to host with Englishmen, and to make saile of their Merchandises, & buy againe what they would within the space of five moneths, giuing their host for euery twenty shillings worth 2. pence, except the Easterlings. Also that euery housholder that was an aliant should pay to the king xvi. pence the yeare, and euery seruant aliant fiue pence.

Parliament at Reading.

Orders for strangers. 1440

Sir Richarde Wich, Vicar of Hermetsworth in Esser, was burnt on tower hill the 17. of June.

The

The xviii. day of July the Posterngate of London by East Smithfield against the tower of London sanke by night.

The posterne of London sanke.

An. reg. 19.

Iohn Sutton, William Wettenhall, Iohn Paddesley, goldsmith, shriues. Maior.

1441

A combat was fought at Totehill betweene two theeues, the appealer and defendant, the appealer had the field of the defendant.

A combat betweene 2. theeues.

Roger Bolingbrooke with Thomas Southwell were taken as conspirators of the kings death, for it was said, that y same Roger should labour to consume the kings person by way of Necromancie.

Roger Bolingbrooke for Necromancie.

Elianor Cobham Dutchesse of Glocester was cited to appeare before Henrie Chicheley Archbishop of Canterbury, to answer to certain Articles of Necromancie, witchcraft, sorcerie, heresie, and treason, where when shee appeared, the foresaid Roger was brought forth to witnesse against her, and said that shee was the cause, and first stirred him to labour in that arte. Then shee was committed to the ward of Sir Iohn Stewart knight. Then was taken also Margerie Gurdmaine, a witch of Eie, whose sorcerie and witchcraft the said Elianor had long time vsed wherefore the same witch was burnt in Smithfield.

Elianor Cobham apprehended.

An. reg. 20.

A witch burnt.

W William

Shriues. William Combis, Richard Rich.
Maior. Robert Clopton, Draper.

Elianor Cobhá did penance.

The ninth of Nouember Dame Elianor appeared before the Archbishop and other, and receiued penaunce, which shee perfourmed. On the xiii. of Nouember she came from the Temple bridge, with a taper of waxe of two pound in her hand, through Fleetstreet to Paules, where shee offered her Taper at the Altar. On the wednesday next she went through Bridge street, Grace Church streete to Leaden hall, and so to Christ church by Aldgate. On Friday she went through Cheape to Saint Michaels in Cornhill, in forme aforesaid.

Roger Bolengbrooke executed.

The eighteenth of Nouember, Roger Bolengbrooke was arraigned in the guild hall of London, condemned, drawen from the tower to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

1442 An. reg. 21. Shriues. Maior.

Thomas Beaumont, Richard Norden.
John Athirle, Ironmonger.

1443 Citizens of Notwich against the prior. ann. reg. 22.

The Citizens of Norwich rose against the Prior of Christs Church within the same Citie and would haue fired the priorie, they kept the towne by strength against the Duke of Norffolke and all his power, wherefore the king sent thither the chiefe Judge John Fortescue, with the

Earles

Earles of Stafford & of Huntingdon, who indited many Citizens, & the Maior also.

Nicholas Wilford, Iohn Norman. shriues.
Thomas Catworth, Grocer. Maior.

King Henry sent into France Embassadours W. de la Poole Marques of Suffolke, Adam Mosens, Robert Roes, and other, to treat of a mariage between king Henry, and Margaret the kings daughter of Cicil, and was concluded. 1444 An. reg. 23.

Stephen Foster, Hugh Wich. shriues.
Henry Frowike, mercer. maior.

On Candlemas euen in diuers places of England, was heard terrible thunders with lightning, whereby the Church of Bald Oke in Herefordshire, the church of Waldend in Esser, and diuers other, were sore shaken. And the steeple of S. Paules in London, about three of the clock in the after noone was set on fire in the midst of ỳ shaft, but by the labor of wel disposed people, the same was quenched. 1445 Paules steeple fired.

Lady Margaret landing at Portchester, went from thence by water to Hampton, from thence to the Abbey of Tichfield, and was there wedded to king Henry, she was receiued at the Blacke heath by the Citizens of London, riding on horsebacke in blew gownes and red hoods. Q. Margaret. Ann. reg. 24.

Iohn Derby, Godfrey Filding. shriues.

maior. Simon Eyre Draper.

Leaden hall in London builded. This Simon Eyre builded the Leaden Hall in London (to bee a storehouse for graine and kewell for the poore of the Citie) and also a beautifull Chappell in the East end of the same.

1446

An. reg. 25. Shriues. Robert Horne, Godfrey Boleine.

Maior. John Olney Mercer.

The duke of Glocester arested. In a Parliament at Bury in Suffolke, Humfrey Duke of Glocester was arested where soone after he died. He was buried at S. Albons.

1447

An. reg. 26. VVilliam Abraham, Thomas Scot.

Shriues. John Sidney, Draper.

maior. An English knight named sir Francis Aragonis, tooke a towne of Normandie named Fogiers against the truce, & this was the occasion that after the Frenchmen gate all Normandy.

1448

An. reg. 27. Shriues. VVilliam Carlow, William Marow.

maior. Stephen Browne, Grocer.

Roan was yeelded to the French king.

Shriues. William Hulin, Thomas Canning.

Maior. Thomas Chalton, mercer.

Bishop of Chichester murdered. Adam Molins bishoppe of Chichester, keeper of the kinges priuie seale, was by shipmen slaine at Portesmouth.

Blewbeard hanged. Blewbeard a Fuller, taken beside Canterburie for raising a rebellion, was hanged and quartered.

The

The Duke of Suffolke was banished the lande, who sailing toward Fraunce, was met on the sea by a ship of war and beheaded. His corps was cast vp at Douer. The commons of Kent in great numbers assembled on blacke heath, hauing to their Captaine Jacke Cade, against whome the king sent a great armie, but by the said captaine and rebels they were discomfited, and sir Humfrey Stafford & William his brother with many other slaine. After this victorie, the rebell came to London, entred the Citie, and strake his sword vpon London stone, saying, now is Mortimer lord of this Citie. Vpon the third day of July he caused the Lord Say to bee arraigned, and at the standard in Cheape smote off his head: he also beheaded Sir James Cromer at the miles end, and with these two heads pitched vpon two poles borne before him entred the citie. After this murder succeeded open robbery within the Citie, but the Maior and other sent to the Lord Scales keeper of the tower, who promised his aid with shooting of ordenance: & Mathew Gough was appointed to assist the Maior, so the captaines of the citie tooke vpon them in the night to keepe the bridge where betweene them and the rebels was a fierce

1450 Duke of Suffolke murdred, Iacke Cade rebelled.

encounter. In conclusion the rebels gate the drawe bridge, and drowned and slewe many. This conflict endured till nine of the clocke in the morning in doubtfull chance, so that both parties agreed to desist from fight till the next day, upon condition that neither Londoner should passe into Southwarke, nor the Kentish men into London. Then the Archbishoppe of Canterburie and other passed to Southwarke where they shewed a generall pardon for all offenders, whereupon the multitude retired home. The captaine fledde through the wilde into Sussex, and there was slaine. After this the king rode into Kent, where many were drawne & quartered. The 29. of June William Archbishop of Salisburie was by his owne tenants shamefully murdered.

Iacke Cade slaine.

Bishoppe of Salisburie murdered.

John Middleton, William Deere,
Nicholas Wilford, grocer.

Shriues.

Maior.

1451 An. reg. 30.

Souldiers made a fray against the Maior of London the same day he tooke his charge at Westminster, at night comming from S. Thomas of Acres.

Matthew Philip, Christopher Watton,
William Gregory, Skinner.

Shriues.

Maior.

1452 Ann. reg. 31.

A commotion begun by Richard Duke of Yorke and other, which was appeased for a time.

Richard

Richard Lee, Richard Alley. shrides.
Godfrey Felding, Mercer. Maior.

King Henry made his two brethren on the mothers side, Edmond Earle of Richmone, and Jasper Earle of Penbrooke. States created. 1453

The xii. of October the Queene was deliuered of a Prince named Edward. An. reg. 32.

John VValdren, Thomas Cooke. Shriues.
John Norman, Draper. Maior.

Before this time the Maior, Aldermen, & commons were woont to ride to Westminster, when the Maior should take his charge, but this maior was rowed thither by water. The Maior of London first rowed to westminster.

A great fire next without Ludgate, in a Coldwainers house, which Coldwainer with his wife, three yong men, & a mayd, were all burnt. 1454 An. reg. 33.

John Field, VVilliam Tayler. shriues.
Stephen Foster, Fishmonger. Maior.

This Stephen Foster Fishmonger Maior of London, and dame Agnes his wife, builded the Southeast quarrant adioyning to Ludgate of the citie of London, and also conueied thereunto sweete water, sufficient for the ease of the prisoners, free men of that Citie, he also gaue by his Testament fortie poundes to the Preachers at Paules Crosse, and Spittle, twentie pence the peece, so far as that

would reach, twenty pounds towards the repayring of London bridge towardes Southwarke, fiue pounds to Rochester bridge, twentie pounds to the Church of Stan o idzewe in Somerset shire, where hee was borne, and twentie poundes to maydes marriages there, twenty pounds to the poore Fishmongers of London, and ten pounds to poore Grocers, besides large summes to all the Hospitals, and Lazar houses in and about London.

1455 Fielt battell in S. Albons

King Henrie came to Saint Albons accompanied with the dukes of Buckingham and Somerset, the Earles of Penbroke, Northumberland, Deuonshire, Stafford, Dorset, and Wilshire, with other to the number of two thousand and more. The king pight his banner in S. Peters street, and the Lord Clifford kept the barriers of the towne that the Duke of Yorke with his power might in no wise enter, but the Earle of Warwicke gathering his men togither, brake in on the garden side in holloway street crying a Warwicke, and the duke of Yorke brake vp the barriers and fought a fierce cruell battaile, in the which was slaine on the kings side the Duke of Somerset, the Earle of Northumberlande, the Lorde Clifford, and many others.

This

This done, the Duke of Yorke, the earls of Warwicke & Salisburie brought the king to London, where by a Parliament, the duke was made protector of the realme, the Earle of Salisburie Chauncellour and the Earle of Warwick Captaine of Callis. An. reg. 34.

John Yong, Thomas Owlgrane, Shriues.
William Marow, Grocer. Maior.

The Duke of Yorke was discharged of the protectorship. A great riot was committed in London against the Lumbards and Italians. 1456 an. reg. 35.

Iohn Steward, Ralph Verney, Shriues.
Thomas Canynges, Grocer. Maior.

At Erith were taken foure great fishes, whereof two were Whales. Frenchmen landing at Sandwich, wasted the towne and slew the inhabitants. 1457 Monstrous fishes.

Sir Thomas Percie, Lorde Egremount, and Sir Richard Percie his brother being prisoners in Newgate, brake out by night and went to the king, other prisoners tooke the leads of the gate and defended a long while against the Shirifes and all their officers. Prisoners of Newgate brake out. An. reg. 36.

William Edward, Thomas Reyner, Shriues.
Godfrey Boleyn mercer. Maior.

A fained agreement was made between the king and the duke of Yorke, 1458

A fray

The queens atturney slaine. Ann.reg.37.

A fray in Fleetstreet betweene men of the Court, and the inhabitāts of the same street, in which fray the Queenes atturnee was slaine: for this fact the king cōmitted the gouernours of Furniuall, Clifford, and Barnards Inne to prison, and William Taylour Alderman of that Warde, with many other were sent to Windsor Castle.

Shriues. Maior.

Ralph Iesselin, Richard Medtham.
Thomas Scot, Draper.

1459 Printing first inuented.

The science of Printing was found in Germany at Magunce. William Caxton of London a Mercer brought it into England about the yeare a thousand foure hundred seuenty and one, & first practised the same in the Abbey of Saint Peters at Westminster.

Bloreheath field. ann.reg.38.

The duke of Yorke, the Earles of Salisbury and Warwick, with a great hoast met the king and other lords vpon Bloreheath, where because Andrew Trolap a Captaine of Callis, the night before the battaile should haue been, fedde with the best souldiers to the king, the Duke of Yorke, the Earles of March, Salisbury, and Warwicke, also fled without battail.

Shriues. maior.

John Plummer, Iohn Stocker.
VVilliam Hulin, Fishmonger.

1460

The three Earls with a puissant army, met

met king Henry at Northampton, & gaue him a strong battaile, in the end whereof the kings host was diuersed, chased, and slaine, & the king taken in the field. The Duke of Yorke made such claime to the crowne, that by consent of a Parliament, he was proclaimed heire apparant.

Battaile at Northampton.

Duke of Yorke claimeth the crowne.

Richard Fleming, Iohn Lambard, Richard Lee, grocer, Shriues. Maior.

Queene Margaret hauing gathered a company of Northren men neare to Wakefield, slew Richard duke of Yorke, with his sonne Edmond.

An. reg. 39. The Duke of Yorke slaine.

On Shrouetuesday the Queene with her retinue, neare S. Albons discomfited the Earle of Warwick and the Duke of Norfolke, and deliuered king Henry her husband. In this battell were slaine 1916. persons.

The second battaile in S. Albons.

Edward Earle of March had a great battaile against the Earles of Penbroke and Wiltshire at Mortimers crosse, where he put them to flight, and slew many of their people.

Battell at Mortimers crosse.

The Earle of Warwicke fled from S. Albons to the Earle of March, & almost all the people of the South countries fell to him. King Henry with the Queene withdrew them toward Yorke.

The Earle of warwick fled from the king. The king & Queen fled to Yorke.

Edward Earle of March came to Lon-

don

Edward erle of March proclaimed king.

don with a mighty power of March men, accompanied with the earle of Warwick the six and twenty day of February, where hee was ioyfully receiued, and by a generall counsell was procla med king of England the fourth day of March. This king Henrie lost his kingdome when hee had reigned thirtie eight yeares, sixe moneths, and odde daies.

Edward Earle of March.

anno reg. 1.

EDwarde Earle of March began his raigne the fourth day of March, by ỳ name of Edward the fourth in the yeare 1460.

Walter Walker beheaded.

The xii. of March Walter Walker a Grocer that dwelt in Cheape, for words spoken touching king Edwarde was beheaded. The xiii. of March king Edward tooke his iourney toward the north, where between Shireburne and Todcaster all the North part met him, and on Palme Sunday the 29. of March fought a great battell, in which were

Battaile on Palme Sunday.

were slaine Henry Percie Earle of Northumberland, John Lord Clifford, John Lord Neuill, Leo lord Welles, and many other of both parts, to the number of 36711. persons, but king Edward gat the field. The duke of Excester, the duke of Somerset, the lord of Roes, the lord Humgerford, and many other fled to Yorke to king Henry, and then they, with the king, queene, and prince, fled to Barwicke, and so to Edenbrough. King Henry fled into Scotland.

George Ireland, Iohn Locke. Shriues.
Hugh Wich, mercer. Maior.

Fawconbridge Earle of Kent was appointed to keepe the Seas, with other to the number of ten thousand, which landed in Britaine, and wanne the towne of Conquet with the Isle of Keth, &c. 1462. Conquest wonne.

William Hampton, Barthelmewe Iames. shriues.
Thomas Cooke, Draper. Maior.

Queene Margaret wife to Henry the sixt, landed in the North, where hauing but small succour, was faine to take the Sea againe, and by tempest of weather was driuen to Barwicke, where she landed, but lost her ships and goods. Ann. reg. 3. 1463

Robert Basset, Thomas Muschampe. shriues.
Matthew Philip, goldsmith. Maior.

King Henries power being at Yerham, the Lord Mountacute with a power inclosed An. reg. 4.

1464 closed them round about, there were ta-
Battaile at Hexham. ken and slaine many lordes that were
The misera- with king Henry, but hee himselfe was
ble state of K. Henry. fled into Lancashire.

King Edward tooke to wife Elizabeth daughter to Jaquite Duches of Bedford, late wife to sir John Gray.

K. Edward maried. The king changed the coine both gold and siluer, & ordained that the new groat
Coine en- haunced. wayed scantly iii. d. and that the noble of
Pestilence. vi. s. viii. d. should goe for viii. s. iii. d. &c.
Serieants feast. A great pestilence, and the Thames ouer frosen. In Michaelmas Tearme were made Serieants at law, which held their feast in the bishop of Elies place in Oldborne, to the which feast, the Maior of London with the Aldermen being bidde, repaired, but when the Maior looked to be set to keepe the state in the hall, ỳ lord Gray Ruthin then treasurer of England was there placed, whereupon the Maior, Aldermen, and commons departed home, and the Maior made all the Aldermen dine with him.

Shrines: Maior. Iohn Tate, Iohn Stone.
Ralph Iosseline, Draper.
Looke more of Ralph Josselin in an. 1476

New coine, A new coine was made, a rose noble at
An. reg. 5. x. shillings, the halfe noble v. shillings, &
1465 the farthing two shillings fiue pence, an

angell

angelet fiue shillings eight pence.

King Henry was taken beside the Abby of Sally in Yorkeshire, & thence brought to Ellron and there arested by the Earle of Warwicke. Doctor Manning Deane of Windsor, Doctor Bedle, and yong Ellerto being in his company, were brought to the tower of London. A license was graunted to conuey certaine Cotelwould sheepe into Spaine, which haue since greatly multiplyed there. K. Henry the 6. taken.

Sir Henry VVauer, William Constantine, Ralph Verney, Mercer. shriues. Maior. Ann. reg. 5. 1466

Queene Elizabeth was deliuered of a daughter named Elizabeth.

Iohn Browne, Henry Brice, Iohn Stocton. Sir Iohn Young, Grocer. shriues. Maior. An. reg. 7. 1467

The lord Scales iusted in Smithfield with the bastard of Burgoin, and the lord Scales had the victory.

Thomas Stalbroke, Humfrey Hayford. Thomas Olgrane, Skinner. shriues. maior. An. reg. 8. 1468

Sir Thomas Cooke Alderman of London, was accused of treason, arraigned & found not guilty, but he could not be deliuered vntill he had payed 8000. pound.

Simon Smith, VVilliam Hariot. VVilliam Taylour. shriues. maior.

This William Tallour gaue the city of London certaine tenements, for y which

the

Cordwainer streete discharged of fifteens.

the Citie is bound to pay for euer, at euery fifteene granted to the king, for al such as shall dwell in Cordwainers streete ward, seised at vii. pence a peece or vnder.

An. reg. 9. 1469

The Earle of Warwick annoyed him selfe with the duke of Clarence the kings brother, stirred to the Northren men, that they diuers times rebelled, and turned the king and Realme to great trouble, but in the end the rebels were suppressed in a battaile at Banburie.

Shriues, Maior, Ann. reg. 10. 1470

Richard Gardiner, Robert Drope.
Richard Lee Grocer.

George duke of Clarence, Iasper earle of Penbrooke, Richard Earle of Warwicke, and the Earle of Oxford, arriued at Plimouth, and another soute at Dertmouth, which all tooke their voyage toward Exceter, and then Northward.

K. Edward fled,

King Edward fled from his hoast beside Nottingham, and the third of October tooke shipping at Lime, and sailed into Flanders, the first of October the duke of Clarence, the earle of Warwick, the Archbishop of Yorke, the lord of saint Iohns, with other entred the tower of London, and king Henry being there prisoner they elected him to be their lawfull king, & forthwith rode with him through London to the Bishops pallace, where he re-

K. Henry restored.

sted

ned till the xiiii. of October, on which daye hee went a Procession crowned in Paules Church.

Iohn Crosby, Iohn Ward, Shriues.
Sir Iohn Stocton, Mercer, Maior.

Sir John Crosby knight, one of the late named Shriues of London, builded Crosby place in bishops gate street of Lõdon & by his Testament gaue toward the repairing of his parish Church of Saint Helen fiue hundred marks, to be distributed to poore houholders in the warde of Bishops gate thirtie pounds, to the repairing of the parish Church at Henworth in Middlesexe fortie poundes, to the repairing of London wall an hundred pound, towarde the newe Tower of stone at the South end of London bridge an hundred pound, to Rochester bridge ten pounds, to the prisoners in and about London, liberally, and to the Grocers in London, of which company hee was free, two large pots of siluer parcell guilt, waying thirteene pound fiue ounces. Iohn Crosby.

King Edward landed at Rauenerspome with a small company of souldiers, but by meanes of his brother the Duke of Clarence who now returned to his part, he came so puissantly to London, that hee entred the city the eleuenth of Aprill, and ann. reg. 11. 1471

tooke king Henry, and then went against the Earle of Warwicke whome he vanquished and slewe, with his brother Marques Mountacute neare to Barnet. On Easter day king Edward tooke his iourney Westward, where beside Tewkesburie he ouerthrewe Queene Margaret, wife to king Henry, and tooke her prisoner, with Prince Edward her sonne.

Barnet field

Battaile at Tewksbury.

Thomas the bastard of Fawconbridge with a riotous company of shipmen and others of Essex & Kent, came to London, where being denied passage through the Citie, he fired the gates, wanne the Bulwarkes at Algate, and entred the Citie, but the Citizens slew such as entred, caused the other to flie, pursued them as farre as Stratford and Blacke wall, sleaing many and taking many prisoners.

Thomas the bastard made knight. Suburbs of Aldgate & Bishops fired.

King Henry was murdered in the tower of London, and after buried at Chertsey, since remooued to Windsor.

King Henry the sixt murdered.

King Edward rode toward Kent, where he caused inquirie to be made of the foresaid riotous persons, hanged the rich by the purse, and the other by the necks. The Maior of Canterburie with other were beheaded there.

Thomas the bastard of Fawconbridge was taken at Southampton & beheaded.

Iohn

John Allein, John Shelley. Shriues.
William Edward, Grocer. Maior.

The Earle of Oxford was sent prisoner to Guines, where he remained so long as this king raigned. In all which time the lady his wife might neuer come to him, nor haue any thing but what people of charitie would giue her, or what she gat with her needle. ann. reg. 13. 1472 The earle of Oxford & his Lady.

John Browne, Thomas Bledlow. Shriues.
William Hampton, Fishmonger. Maior.

This Maior punished many Strumpets, caused them to ride with ray hoods, and banished them the citie. Hee also caused stockes to be set in euery ward. An. reg. 13 1473 Strumpets punished.

William Stocker, Robert Billisdon. Shriues.
John Tate, mercer. Maior.

The Duke of Exceter was found dead in the Sea betweene Douer and Callis. An. reg. 14. 1474

John Goose was burnt on the tower hil.

Edmond Shaw, Thomas Hill. Shriues.
Robert Drope, Draper. Maior.

This Robert Drope Mayor, builded the east end of the conduit vpon Cornhill. An. reg. 15. 1475

King Edward sailed into France with a great armie to aid the duke of Burgonie, but by sute of the French king a peace was concluded.

Hugh Brice, Robert Colwich. Shriues.
Robert Basset, Salter. Maior.

ann.reg.16. This Maior did sharpe correction vpon Bakers, for making of light bread, hee
Agnes Daintie set on the pillory. caused diuers of them to be put on the pillorie. Also one Agnes Daintie for selling of mingled Butter.

shriues. Richard Rawson, VVilliam Horne.

This Richard Rawson Mercer, Alderman and one of the shriues of London, caused of his owne goods to be builded the house before the pulpit crosse in ꝑ Church yard at Saint Maries hospitall without Bishops gate, where the Maior of London and his brethren vse to heare the Sermon at Easter.

Maior. Ralph Ioscoline, Draper.

Londō wall repaired. By the diligence of this Maior, the wal about London was newly repaired betwixt Creplegate and Algate. The company of the Skinners made all that part of the wal frō Algate to Buries marks, towards Bishops gate, which gate was then newly builded by the Merchants of the Brilliard. The Maior with his company of the Drapers, made all the part frō bishops gate vnto Alhallows Church in the laine wall. The executors of Sir John Croldie Alderman, made of that wall from Alhallowes Church, to the midway towards Moregate, which gate was builded by the Fishmongers. The

other

ether companies made the residue of the same wall.

King Edward in his progresse hunted in Thomas Burdets Parke at Arrow, & slewe many of his Deere, amongst the which one was a white Bucke. Thomas Burdet when he understood thereof, wished the Bucks head in his belly that moued the king to kill it. Which tale beeing told to the king, Burdet was apprehended, accused of treason, condemned, drawn from the tower of London to Tiburne, & there beheaded. An. reg. 17. 1477

Henry Collet, Iohn Stocker. shriues.
Humfrey Hayford, goldsmith. Maior.

George Duke of Clarence Edwardes brother, in the Tower of London, made his end in a Rundlet of Malmesey. Ann. reg. 18. 1478

Robert Harding, Robert Byfield. shriues.
Richard Gardiner, Mercer. Maior.

A great dearth, and also a great death was in London, and diuers other parts of this realme. An. reg. 19. 1479

Thomas Ilam, Iohn VVard, shriues.
Bartholomew Iames, Draper. Maior.

This Thomas Ilam Shrine, newly builded the great conduit in Cheape. Great Conduite.

Theeues for robbing Saint Martines le grand in London, there were drawen to the tower hill and there hanged & burnt, Theeues hanged and burnt. An. reg. 20.

1480 other two were preſſed to death.

Shriues. Thomas Daniel, William Bacon.

Maior. Iohn Browne, Mercer.

Ann. reg. 21. The Citizens of London lent the king

1481 fiue thouſand markes, which was repaid againe the next yeare following.

Shriues. Robert Tate, W. Wiking, Richard Chawry.

Maior. William Hariot, Draper.

ann. reg. 22. The Scottes began to ſtirre, againſt

1482 whom the king ſent the duke of Glocester and other, which returned againe without any notable battell.

Shriues. William White, Iohn Matthewe.

Maior. Edmond Shawe, goldſmith.

An. reg. 23. This Edmond Shawe newly builded

Creplegate builded. Creplegate of London from the foundation, which gate in old time had beene a priſon, whereunto Citizens and other as were arreſted for debt and like treſpaſſes, were committed.

1483 King Edward making great proui-

K. Edward deceaſed. ſion for warre into Fraunce, ended his life at Weſtminſter the 9. of Aprill, Ann. 1483. when he had raigned 22. yeares, one moneth, and odde daies, hee was buried at Windſor. He left iſſue Edward Prince, and Richard Duke of Yorke, and fiue daughters: Elizabeth, that after was Queene, Cicely, Anne, Katherine, and Bridget.

Edward

Edward the fift.

EDward the fift about the age of thirteene yeeres, began his raine the ninth of Aprill, in the yeare 1483. which Prince raigned fmall fpace either in pleafure or liberrie, for his vnnaturall vncle, Richard Duke of Glocefter, within three moneths depriued him not onely of his crowne, but alfo of his life. This Edward raigning two moneths and ten dates, was murdered, and buried in place vnknowen. anno reg. 1.

Richard Duke of Glocefter.

RIchard the third, brother to Edward the fourth, was proclaimed king the 22. of June, in the yeare 1483. Hee put to death Anthonie Woodwille, Earle Riuers, lorde Richarde Gray the Queenes fonne, Sir Thomas Vaughan, and Sir Richard Hawes at Pomfret, and William lorde Haftings in the tower of London, all in one day. Ann. reg. 1. L. Riuers & others executed.

He was crowned at Weſtminſter on the 7. day of July.

After this was taken for rebels againſt the king, Robert Rike Sergeant of London, William Daue Pardoner, John Smith groome of king Edwards ſtirop, and Stephen Ireland wardroper in the tower, with many other, who were charged that they had ſent writings into Britaine to the Earle of Richmond, and of Pembroke, and alſo that they minded to haue ſtollen out of the Tower prince Edward and his brother, for the which they were drawen from Weſtminſter to the Tower hill, and there all foure beheaded, and ſhortly after Prince Edward with Richarde Duke of Yorke his brother were ſmoothered in their beds.

Edward the fourth his children murdered.

Thomas Norland, William Martin.

Shriues.

Robert Bylisdon, haberdaſher.

Maior.

Grudge began betweene king Richard and the Duke of Buckingham, in ſo much that the duke conſpired with diuers noble men againſt him, intending to bring into the land Henry Earle of Richmond, as rightfull heire to the crowne, for which conſpiracie the duke of Buckingham was betrayed at Shrisburie.

Duke of Buckingham conſpired.

The xx. of December, was a great fire at Baden Hall in London, where through

was

was burnt much houſing & all the ſtocks for gunnes and other like prouiſion belonging to the Citie. Fire at Leaden hall.

1484

King Richard began the high Tower at Weſtminſter. ann. reg. 2.

King henry the firſt was remoued from Thertesy to Windſor, and there buried. Henry the 6. remoued to windſor.

Richard Cheſter, T. Briteine, Raph Auſtry. Shriues.

Thomas Hill grocer, William Stocker draper, Iohn Ward grocer. Maiors.

This Thomas Hill Grocer Maior, builded the Conduit in Grace ſtreete of London. 3. ſhriues & 3. maiors in one yeare.

Colingborne eſquire, was drawen from Weſtminſter to the tower of London, & there on ỳ hil hanged, headed & quartered.

Sir Roger Clifford knight, and one Fortescue, were drawen through London, and at Saint Martins le grand, Sir Roger would haue broke from the ſhriues and taken Sanctuarie, but the Shriues tooke him againe and had him to the tower hill, where hee was beheaded, and Fortescue had his pardon. 1485 An. reg. 3.

Henry earle of Richmond, Iaſper Earle of Pembroke his vncle, the Earle of Oxford, and many other knights & eſquires, with a ſmal company of Frenchmen, landed at Milford hauen on the 6. of Auguſt, whoſe comming when it was heard of in H. Earle of Richmond ariued.

Wales,

Wales, diuers noble men with their re-
tinue, gathered to them in great number.
And then marching against king Richard
at a village called Bosworth nere to Lei-
cester, he met with his enemies the 22. of
Battaile at Bosworth. August, where between them was fought-
ten a sharpe battaile, in conclusion where-
of, king Richard with diuers others were
slaine, and Henry obtained a noble victo-
rie, and immediatly the lorde Stanley
crowned him king of England in ỹ field
with the crowne which was taken off
king Richards head, which Richard was
buried in the Gray friers Church at Lei-
cester, when he vsurped the crowne two
yeares and two moneths.

Henry Earle of Richmond.

An. reg. 1. HEnry the seuenth, borne in Pen-
brooke Castle, began his raigne
the first of August, in the yeare
of our Lord God 1485. He was
a prince of marueilous wisdom,
policie, iustice, temperance and
grauitie, and notwithstanding many and
great occasions of trouble and warre, he
kept his Realme in right good order, for
the

the which her was greatly reuerenced of forraine princes.

On the xvii. of August, was a great fire in Breadstreete of London, in the which fire was burnt the Parson of S. Mildreds, and one other man in the Parsonage there. Parson of S. Mildreds burnt.

The sweating sickneſſe began the xxi. of September, and continued till the end of October. Of the which sickneſſe a wonderfull number died, and in London beſides other, died Thomas Hill Maior, in whose place was chosen W. Stocker, who likewise deceased about seuē dates after. In which space departed other foure Aldermen, Thomas Ilam, R. Rawson, T. Norland, and John Stoker, and then was chosen Maior John Ward, who continued till the feast of Simon and Jude. Sweating sickneſſe, whereof died in London 2. Maiors & fiue Aldermen.

John Tate, Iohn Swan. Shriues.

Sir Hugh Brice. Maior.

The xxv. day of October king Henrie was crowned at Westminster. He ordained a number of chosen archers to giue daily attendance on his person, whome he named Yeomen of the guard. Coronatiō. First yeomē of the gard.

King Henry sent vnto the Lord Maior of London, requiring him & the Citizens of a preſt of 6000. markes. Wherefore the Maior with his brethren & commons granted 1486 Lone to the king. An. reg. 2.

granted two thousand pound, which preſt was repaied againe in the yeere next following.

VVheate & bay ſalt at a great price.

Wheat was ſold for 3. ſhillings the buſhell, and bay ſalt at the like price.

Shriues, Maior.

The croſſe in Cheap was new builded.
Iohn Perciuall, Hugh Clopton,
Sir Henry Collet, Mercer.

K. Henry married.

The king married Elizabeth, the eldeſt daughter of Edward the fourth, by which meanes the two families of Yorke and Lancaſter was vnited.

1487

Stoke field by Francis Louell.

Francis Louell, and Humfrey Stafford rebelled in the North: which commotion was quieted by the duke of Bedford, there was ſlaine Iohn Earle of Lincolne, the lord Louell, Martine Swart, and other aboue foure thouſand. This battaile was fought nigh to a village called Stoke. In the moneth of September Queene Elizabeth brought forth her firſt ſonne named Arthur.

An. reg. 3.

Prince Arthur.

Shriues, Maior.
Iohn Penkill, VVilliam Remington,
VVilliam Horne ſalter.

1488

A preſſe for the king, in the citie of London of 4000. pound, & ſhortly after was another preſt of 2000. pound, which were both repaied againe the next yeare.

Shriues, Maior.
William Iſacke, Ralph Tinley,
Robert Tate, mercer.

A taſke

A taske of the tenth penne of all mens goods and landes was graunted to king Henry to aid the duke of Britaine against the French king, through which taske the commons of the North made an insurrection and slew the Earle of Northumberland, wherefore John Achamber their captaine & other, were hanged at Yorke. 1489 Earle of Northumberland slaine. Ann. reg. 5.

VVilliam Capell, Iohn Brooke, shriues.
VVilliam VVhite, draper, Maior.

Roger Shaulocke a Taylour, within Ludgate of London, being a mã of great wealth, slewe himselfe, for whose goods was great busines betweene the kings Annex, and the shrines of London. 1490 An. reg. 6.

H. Coote, R. Reuell, Hugh Pemberton. Shriues.
Iohn Matthew, mercer, Maior.

King Henry required a benevolence, which was granted toward his iourney into France. 1491 Henry the kings sonne borne. An. reg. 7.

Henry the kings second sonne borne at Greenwitch the xxii of June.

The conduit in Grace street was begun to be builded by the executors of Sir Thomas Hill Grocer, late maior of London of his goods. Conduit in gracestreet. Dearth of corne.

Wheat was sold at London for twentie pence the bushell.

Thomas VVood, William Browne, shriues.
Hugh Clopton, Mercer and Bacheler. Maior.

This Hugh Clopton Maior of London during

Stone bridge at Stratford vpon Auon. 1492

during his life a bachelor, builded a stone bridge of eighteene arches at Stratforde vpon Auon, and also a way of foure miles long three miles from Alesburie towards London, and one mile beyond Alesbury builded a chappell which he there builded, and glazed the Chauncell of the Parish Church of Stratford, &c.

Ann. reg. 8. K. Henry tooke his voiage into France with a great armie, to aid the Britons against the French king.

Shriues. Maior. William Purchase, William Welbecke.
Sir William Martin, Skinner.

King Henry returned into England. Two Pardoners were set on the Pillorie in Cornhill three market daies, for forging of false pardons, and for that one of them had fained himselfe to be a Priest, he was sent to Newgate, where hee died, the other was driuen out of London with shame enough.

1493 Fray against the Stilliard men. Shriues.

A riot made vpon the Easterlings or Stilliard men, by Mercers seruants and other of the Citie of London, for which many of them were sore punished.

Robert Fabian, Iohn Winger.

This R. Fabian Shrine aforenamed, made a chronicle of England & of France.

Maior. Ralph Austry, Fishmonger.

This Ralph Austrie Maior, rouled with timber

timber and couered with lead the Parish Church of Saint Warrine in the Citrie of London, and also glazed the same Church &c.

Wheate was sold at London at 6.d. the bushell, bay Salt for 3. d. halfe penie the bushell, Mantwich salt for fiue pence the bushell, white Herring for nine shillings the barrell, red Herring at three shillings the Cade, red spratts fiue pence the Cade, & Gascoine wine for fiue pound the tun. 1494 An. reg. 10. Salt and wheat at a low price. Wine cheape.

Nicholas Alwine, Iohn Warner, Richard Chawrie, Salter. Shrines. Maior.

Sir William Stanley was beheaded on the tower hill.

White Herring being good were solde for 7.s. 4 pence the barrell at London. 1495

Perkin Warbecke arriued at Deale in Kent, whe. e when hee and his compante saw they coulde haue no comfort of the Countrie, they withdrew to their shippes againe, but the Maior of Sandwich with certaine commons of the countrey, bickered with the residue that were vpō y lann and tooke aliue of them an hundred three score and nine persons, who were shortly after hanged in Kent, Esser, Sussex, and Norffolke. Perkin Warbeck. An. reg. 11.

Thomas Kenilworth, Henry Somer, Sir Henry Collet, mercer. shrines, Maior.

The

The xvi. of Nouember was holden the Seriants feast at the Bishops place of Ely in Holborne, where dined the king, queene, & all the chiefe lords of England.

1496 Entercourse ann. reg. 12.

In Aprill was concluded an amitie and entercourse betweene this land and the country of Flanders, &c. The Scots entred England by the setting on of Perkin Werbecke, and did much harme.

Shriues, Maior.

Iohn Shawe, Richard Haddon.

S. Anthonies in London.

Iohn Tate, Mercer.

This Iohn Tate newly builded and enlarged S. Anthonies Church in London, a Colledge of a goodly foundation, with a free Schoole, and certaine almes houses for poore men.

1497 Blackheath field.

By means of a paiment that was granted to the king, a commotion was made by the commons of Cornewall, which vnder the leading of Iames lord Awdley, with Michaell a blacke smith, and other, came to Blackeheath where the king met with them, discomfited and tooke their captaines, there were slaine of the rebels about 300. and taken about 1500.

The lord Awdley was beheaded on the tower hill. The blacksmith and Flamoks were hanged, headed, and quartered at Tiburne.

The king sent an army into Scotland, vnder

vnder the guiding of the Earle of Surrey, and the Lord Neuell, which made sharpe warre vpon the Scotes. In Bedfordshire at the towne of Saint Neotes, fell Haylestones xviii. inches about. Perkin Warbecke landed in Cornewall, went to Bodman, where beeing accompanied with three or foure thousand men, he proclaimed himselfe king Richard the fourth second sonne to Edward the fourth, from thence he went to Excester & besieged it, which citie was valiantly defended by the inhabitants, but many of the rebelles being slaine, they withdrew the to Taunton, from whence Perkin fled to Bewdley, where he tooke sanctuary and was after taken and pardoned his life.

Hayleſtons xviii. ynches

An. reg. 13. Perkin beſieged Excester

Bartholomew Rede, Thomas Windought William Purchas Mercer. Shriues. Maior.

Perkin Warbecke was conueyed vpon horsebacke through Cheape and Cornehill into the Tower of London, and from thence back again through Candlewick streate to Westminster with much wondering. 1498

Perkin brought to London.

An. reg. 14.

Thomas Bradbury, Stephen Iennius, Sir Iohn Perciuall tayler, shriues. Maior.

A Shoemakers sonne was hanged at Saint Thomas Waterings for naming himselfe to be Edwarde Earle of Warwicke.

Fained earle of warwick.

wicke, sonne to George duke of Clarence, which Edward Earle of Warwicke was then kept secret prisoner in the Tower of London.

1499 An. reg. 15. Wine, salte, and wheat cheape. Shriues. Maior.

Gascoyne wine was sould at London for 40. s. the tunne.

A quarter of wheate 4. s. and baie salt 4. d. the bushell.

Iames Wilford, Richard Brond.

Nicholas Alwine, Mercer.

Perken Warbecke and John a Water were executed at Tyborne.

The earle of Warwicke beheaded. 1500. Ann. reg. 16. Shriues. Maior.

Edward Plantaginet Earle of Warwicke, sonne to George Duke of Clarence was beheaded at Tower hill. Shortly after Blewet and Atwood were hanged at Tyburne.

John Hawes, William Stede.

William Remington, Fishmonger.

1501

The king builded new his Manor at Sheene and named it Richmond. He also new builded Baynards castle in London, and repaired Greenewich.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 17. Maiors feast

Laurence Ailmer, Henry Hede.

Iohn Shawe, Goldsmith.

This John Shaw caused the kitchings and other houses of office to be builded at the Guildhall, where since that time the Maiors feastes hath beene kept.

The fortenight of November, Prince Arthur

Arthur was married in Saint Paules Church at London, vnto Katherin daughter to Ferdinando king of Spaine, which Arthur, the second of Aprill deceased at Ludlowe, and was buried at Worcester. Prince Arthur maried 1502

The dyke called Turnmill brooke, & al the course of Fleete dike, and other, were so scoured downe to the Thames ꝑ boats with fish and sewell, were rowed vp to Oldborne bridge, as they had of olde time beene accustomed. Dikes of London clensed. An. reg. 18.

Henrie Seble, Nicholas Ninns. Barthelmew Rede Goldsmith, Shriues, Maior,

The Chappell of our Lady at Westminster and a Tauerne neere adioyning were pulled down, in which place a most beautifull Chappell is builded by king Henrye the seauenth. Kings chappell at Westminster.

Elizabeth Queene of Englande died in childe bed & was buried at Westminster. Queene Elizabeth died

King Henry the seauenth being himselfe a brother of ꝑ Taylours companie in London, as diuers others his predecessours kings before had beene, he gaue vnto them the name and title of Merchant taylours. Marchant taylors. 1503 And. reg. 19.

The King of Scots maried the eldest daughter of king Henry the seauenth.

Christopher Hawes. R. Wattes, T. Granger sir William Capell Draper. Shriues, Maior, 1504

A newe coyne was ordained of siluer,

A new coinage, reg. 20. Shriues, Maior.

as grotes and hake grotes, & some greater of the value of vii. d. were coyned.

Roger Acheley, William Browne.
John VVinger Grocer.

Prisoners brake out. 1505 Ann. reg. 21. shriues, Maior.

The prisoners of ỳ Marshalsey in Southwarke brake out, & many of them being shortly after taken were put to execution, especially those that had laine for felony.

Richard Shore, Roger Groue.
Thomas Kneisworth Fishmonger.

Conduit at bishopsgate

This Thomas Kneisworth, of his own goods builded the Conduit at Bishoppesgate, he gaue to to ỳ Fishmongers certain tenements for the which they be bound to finde foure schollers, two at Oxforde, & two at Cambridge, euery of them foure pound the yeare, they be bounde also to giue to twelue aged poore people of their company, to euery of them at Bartholomewe tide a winter garment for euer. Also to giue to the prisoners of Ludgate, and Newgate, euery yeare fortie shillings, &c.

King of Castile landed. 1506 Ann. reg. 22. shriues.

Philip king of Castile & his wife were weather driuen into England, as they were passing toward Spaine, who were honorably receiued by the Earle of Arundell.

VVilliam Copinger, Thomas Iohnson.
William Fitz Williams Merchant taylor.

fy

sir Richard Haddon, Mercer. Maior.

About Christmas was a Bakers house in Warwicke lane burnt, with the mistris of the house and two women seruants. Fire in warwicke lane. 1507

In lent the king deliuered all prisoners in London, which lay for xl.s. or vnder. An. reg. 23.

VVilliam Butler, Iohn Kerkeby, shriues.
William Browne, Mercer, Maior.
Laurence Ailmer, Draper. 1508

The City of Norwich was sore perished and neare consumed with fire. Ann. reg. 24.

Thomas Exmew, Richard Smith, shriues.
Steuen Genings, Merchant taylour. Maior.

This Stephen Genings Mayor founded a free Grammar schoole at Wolfrumhampton in Staffordshire, &c.

This yeare was finished the goodly hospitall of the Sauoy neare vnto Charing crosse, which was a notable foundation for the poore, done by K. Henry the seauenth, vnto the which hee purchased lands, for the releeuing one hundred poore people. 1509 Hospitall of the Sauoy.

King Henry died at Richmount the twentie two of Aprill, when he had raigned three and twentie yeares and eight moneths, and was buried at Westminster in the new Chappell, which hee had caused to be builded. He left issue, Henry Prince of Wales which succeeded in the king. Henry the 7. deceased.

kingdome. Ladie Margaret Queene of Scotes, and Ladie Marie promised to Charles king of Castile.

Henry the eight.

An. reg. 1. The king maried and crowned.

HEnry the eight at the age of xviii. yeares, began his raigne the xxii. of Aprill, An. 1509. Of personage he was tall and mightye, in witte and memory excellent. The iii. of June he maried Lady Katherine his first wife, who had beene late the wife of Prince Arthur deceased. On Midsomer day ỳ kinge and Queene were crowned at Westminster.

Shiriues. George Monex, Iohn Ducket.
Thomas Bradbury Mercer.

Maior. sir William Capell Draper.

1510 Pauls schole

Doctor Collet Deane of Paules erected a free schole in Paules Church yarde in London, & comitted the ouersight thereof to the maister & wardens of the Mercers, because him selfe was sonne to Henry Collet Mercer, sometime Maior of London.

Ann. reg. 2. Empson & Dudley beheaded.

Sir Richard Empson knight & Edmond Dudley Esquire, who had beene great coun-

counsalours to the late King Henry the vii. were beheaded at the Tower hill the 17. of August.

Iohn Milborne, Iohn Rest, } shriues.
Henry Kebel mercer. } Maior.

Henry the kings first sonne was borne on new yeares day, but dyed on S. Mathewes day next following. 1511 Ann. reg. 3.

Nicholas Shelton, Thomas Mirfyn. } shriues.
Roger Acheley draper. } Maior.

The nauies of Englande and Fraunce meeting at Brutane Bay, fought a cruell battaile, in which the regent of Englād, & a Caricke of Fraunce being crappeled together were burned, and their captaines with their men all drowned, the English Captaine was sir Thomas Kneuet, who had with him seauen hundred men. In the French Caricke, was sir Piers Morgan with nine hundred men. 1512 an. reg. 4.

Robert Holdernes, Robert Femother. } shriues.
William Copinger Fishmonger. } Maior.
Richard Hadden mercer. }

The steeple and the lanterne on Bowe church in Cheape was this yeare finished. Bow steeple builded.

In Iune the kinge with a greate armie went into Fraunce, and there conquered Turwine the xvii. of August, and tooke the Citie of Turney by appointment the xxix. of September. 1513 An. reg. 5. Turwin and Turney won

Scots field at Bramston called flodē field.

In this time James king of Scots inuaded this land with a mighty armie, but by the diligence of the queene, with the policie and manhood of the earle of Surrey, the kings Lieutenaunt, he was himselfe slaine at Branstone, with iii. Bishops, three Abbots, xii. Earles, xviii. lordes, besides knights and gentlemen, & xviii. thousand Scots, and all the ordinance and stuffe taken the ix. of September.

Shriues. Iohn Dawes, Iohn Bridges, Roger Besford.
Maior. William Brown mercer, Iohn Tate mercer.

1514 anno reg. 6. The seuenth of August a peace was proclaimed betweene the king of England and France during their liues.

In October a marriage was made betweene Lewes the xii. king of France, & lady Mary the kings sister of England.

Shriues, Iames Yarford, Iohn Munday.
Maior. George Monox, Draper.

This George Monox Maior of London repaired the parish Church of Walthamstowe in the countie of Essex, and founded there an almes house for poore men and women, and a free schoole for children.

Richard Hun hāged. Richard Hunne a Merchant Taylour of S. Margarets parish in Bilgestreete, who had been put in the Lowlars tower about

about the end of October, was now the fifth of December founde hanged in the said Tower, and after burned in Smithfield.

On New yeares euen died the French king Lewes the xii. And the ninth of April a new peace was concluded betwen the king of England and Frauncis the new king of France. 1515 ann. reg. 7.

In the moneth of May Charles duke of Suffolke, wedded the lady Mary the kings sister, late Queene of France. Duke of Suffolke married.

Henry VVorley, Richard Gray, VV. Bayly. VVilliam Butler, Grocer. Shriues, Maior.

Lady Mary king Henries daughter was borne at Greenwich on the xi. of Februarie. Lady Mary the kings daughter.

Margaret Queene of Scots king Henries eldest sister, who had after the death of her first husbande (James king of Scots slaine at Bramston) married Archibald Dugleſſe earle of Anguish, fledde into England, and lay at Harbotle, where she was deliuered of a child called Margaret. 1516 Ann. reg. 8. Queene of Scots fled.

Thomas Seimer, Iohn Thurston. Iohn Reſt Grocer. Shriues, Maior.

The Thames was frosen, that men with horse and carts might passe betwixt Westminster and Lambeth. Great frost. 1517 An. reg. 9.

On

Euill May day.

On May euen was an insurrection of young persons and apprentises of London against Aliens, of the which diuers were hanged, with their captaine Iohn Lincolne a broker, the residue to the number of 400. men and vi. women tyed in ropes all along, one after another in their shirts, came to Westminster hall with halters about their necks, and were pardoned.

Queene of Scots returned.

Margaret Queene of Scots returned into Scotland, to the Earle of Anguish her husband.

Shriues, Maior. 1518

Thomas Baldry, Richard Simon.
sir Thomas Exmew goldsmith.

Sweating sicknes.

Many died in England of the sweating sicknes, & especially about London, wherefore Trinitie Terme was one day at Drfoyd, and then adiourned to Westminster.

Ann. reg. 10.

The Citie of Turney was deliuered to the French king.

Shriues, Maior. 1519

Iohn Allen, Iames Spencer,
Thomas Mirfine.

The Earle of Surrey was sent into Ireland as deputie there, and the Earle of Kildare was discharged of that office.

ann. reg. 11. Cardinall Campagius.

In July Cardinall Campagius came into England from the Pope, to exhort king Henry to make wars on the Turks.

Shriues.

Iohn Wilkinson, Nicholas Partridge.

sir

sir Iohn Yarford mercer. Maior.

As king Henry was at Canterburie with the Queene in readines to haue passed the Sea, hee heard of the Emperour Charles comming, with whome he met at Douer, and accompanied him to Canterburie, where after the Emperour had saluted the Queene his aunt, hee tooke shipping into Flaunders. The last day of May, king Henry passed ouer to Caleis, and met with Francis the French king, at the campe betweene Arde and Guines, where was many great triumphs & goodly lights. Immediatly after he met with the Emperor, to whom he went to Graueline, & the emperor returned with him to Caleis, where he had great cheere. After which time k. Hen. returned into Englād. 1520 ann. reg. 12. K. H. went to Caleis.

Iohn Skeuington, Iohn Kyeme, shriues.
sir Iohn Bruges Draper. Maior.

The 27. of May was Edward duke of Buckingham beheaded. 1521 Ann. reg. 13. Duke of Buckinghā beheaded.

King Henry wrote a booke against Luther, and therefore the bishoppe of Rome named him Defender of the faith.

Iohn Britaine, Thomas Pergetter. Shriues.
sir Iohn Milborne Draper. Maior.

This sir Iohn Milborne builded certaine Almes houses adioyning to the Crossed friers Church in London, wher-

Almes houses by the Crowched Friars.

in he placed xliii. aged poore people, who haue their dwelling rent free, and two shillings sixe pence the peece, the first day of euerie moneth for euer.

French men attached, 1522 An. reg. 14.

The vi. of March the French king attached all Englishmens goods. Also all Frenchmens bodies and goods were attached at London.

The Emperour came to London.

Charles the v. Emperor came into England, and was honourably receiued into London by the Maior, Aldermen, & commons of the citie the first of June, the king accompanying him, from thence hee went to Windsor and sate in the Stall of the Garter. After great feasts, iousts, and honourable entertainment, he departed to Hampton, and sailed from thence into Spaine.

During this time the Earle of Surrey lord Admirall, burnt Hoyles in Britaine, not long after entred Picardy and burnt diuers townes and Castles.

Shriues. Maior.

Iohn Rudstone, Iohn Campneis.
sir Iohn Munday, goldsmith.

The lorde Rosse, and lorde Dacres of the North burned the towne of Kelley in Scotland, with fourescore villages, and ouerthrew xviii. Towers of stone.

The Emperour Charles, king Henry, and Ferdinando Duke of Austrich, the Pope,

Pope, the Citie of Uenice, and diuers o-ther in Italy were confederate against the Frenchmen.

The Turks besieged the Ile of Rhodes and on Christmas day tooke it, to the re-buke of all Christendome. The Turkes tooke the Rhodes.

The Earle of Surrey burned 37. villa-ges in Scotland, dispoyled the countrey from the East marches to the West. 1523

A Parliament at the Blacke friars in London, wherein was granted a great Subsidie. Parliament at the black Friars.

Christerne king of Denmarke and his Queene arriued at Douer the xvii. day of June, came to London, and were lodged in the bishop of Bathes place. The Duke of Suffolke was sent into France with an armie of 10000 men, who passing the water of Some without battaile, tooke diuers townes and Castles. An. reg. 15. The king of Denmarke arriued.

Michaell English, Nicholas Iennings, shrines,
sir Thomas Baldry, mercer. Maior,

In December at the citie of Couentry Francis Philip, Christopher Pickering, and Anthony Paunyle intended to haue taken the kings treasure of his subsidie, as the same came towards London, ther-with to haue raised men, and to haue ta-ken the Castle of Killingworth, and then to haue made battaile against the king, Conspiracie at Couentry. 1524 An. reg. 16.

for

for the which they were drawen, hanged, & quartered at Tiburne, the other of their conspiracie were executed at Couentry.

Shriues. Ralph Dodmer, William Roch,
Maior. sir William Bayly, Draper.

1525 The ix. of March was great triumph made in England, for the taking of the French king before the Citie of Pauie.

Priories suppressed, Ann. reg. 17. Cardinall Wolsey obtained license of the Pope to suppresse certaine small Priories, to the entent to erect 2. Colledges at Oxford and at Ipswich.

Greenwich tower, The Tower of Greenwich was builded.

A truce betweene England & France.

Shriues. Iohn Caunton, Christopher Askew.
Maior. sir Iohn Allen Mercer.

1526 The xi. of Februarie, foure merchants
ann. reg. 18. of the Stilliard did penance at Paules, and Doctor Barnes bare a fagot.

The xix. of September was proclamation for gold, the French crowne iiii. shillings vi. d. The Angell vii. s. vi. d. The ryall xi. shillings iii. d. ob.

Shriues. Stephen Pecocke, Nicholas Lambert.
Maior. sir Thomas Seymer, mercer.

1527 In November, December, and Janua-
an. reg. 19. rie fell such rain, that thereof ensued great flouds, which destroyed corne fields, pasture, and beasts. Then was it dry till the xii. of Aprill, & from that time it rained

euery

euery day & night, till the third of June.

Such scarsitie of bread was at London, and all England, that many died for default thereof. Scarsitie of bread.

The bread cartes comming frō Stratford towardes London, were met at the Giles ende by the Citizens, so that the Maior and Shiriues were forced to goe and rescue the same, & to see them brought to the markets appointed. Wheate was then at xv. shillings the quarter. Shortly after the Marchants of the Stilyard brought from Danske such store of wheat and rie that it was better cheap at London than in any other part of the realme.

Iohn Hardie, William Hollis, sir Iames Spencer, Vintner. shriues. Maior.

A French Craer of 30. tunne being manned with 38. French men, & a Flemish Craer of 27. tunne, and 24. Flemmings, meeting at Margate, the one chased the other along the riuer of Thames to the tower wharfe of London, where sir Edmond Malingham Lieutenant of the tower stayed them and tooke both their captaines and men. 1528 An. reg. 20. A ship chased.

The xvii. of June, the Tearme was adiourned till Michaelmas, because of the sweating sickenes that then raigned, and there was no such watch in London at Midsomer Sweating sickues.

Widsomer, as before had beene accuſtomed.

Shriues. Maior. 1529 An. reg. 21.

Ralph VVarren, Iohn Long.
ſir Iohn Rudſtone, Draper.

In Aprill, May, Iune, and July, Cardinall Campaius, with Cardinall Wolſey, ſate at the Blacke Friers in London, where before them was brought in queſtion the kings marriage with Queene Katherine, as to be vnlawfull: but they long time protracted the concluſion of the matter, which delay king Henry tooke verie diſpleaſantly.

Cardinall Campaius departed towards Rome, and ſhortly after Cardinall Wolſey was diſcharged of his Chauncellorſhip, and the king ſeiſed all his goods with his Pallace at Weſtminſter, called Yorke place, which hee had newly builded, into his hands.

Sir Thomas More made Chancelor.

Sir Thomas Moore was made Chancellour of England.

Shriues. Maior.

Michaell Dormer, Walter Champion.
ſir Ralph Dodmer, Mercer.

New Teſtament printed.

William Tindall tranſlated the newe Teſtament into Engliſh, and printed the ſame beyond the ſeas.

A peace was agreed betweene king Henrie of England, the Emperor, the French king, the king of Boheme, and Hungarie.

In

In the moneth of October, the King came to the blacke Friers, and beganne there a Parliament. Parliament at blacke Friers.

The xiii. of January a great fire was in the Vintrie at London.

The xvi. of May, a man was hanged in chaines in Finsbury field, for murdering doctor Biles vicar of S Bides.

King Henry commaunded the Bishops to call in Tindals translation of the newe Testament, & to see another truly translated to be set forth. 1530 An. reg. 22.

King Henry vpon occasion of delay made by the Pope in his controuersie of diuorcement, caused proclamation to be made, forbidding all his subiects to purchase anie thing from the court of Rome. Sute to the court of Rome forbidden.

William Dancy, Richard Choping, shriues.
sir Thomas Pargetor salter, Maior.

The Cardinall beeing conuict in a premunire, was arested by the earle of Northumberlande, deliuered to the Earle of Shrewsbury and brought to Lecester Abbey, where hee deceased the xvii. of November and was there buried. Cardinal, Wolseydied

The whole cleargy of Englande beeing iudged to be in the premunire, in their conuocation concluded a submission, wherein they called the king Supreme head of the Church of England, and were contented Cleargy in the Premunire. K Henry supreme head

to giue the king 100000. pounds to pardon their offence.

1531. A cooke boiled.

Richard Ryse a cooke was boyled in Smithfielde for poysoning diuers persons at the Bishop of Rochesters place.

An. reg. 23.

Theri. of April seauen men with their horses and the ferriman, were all drowned at Lambeth.

Thomas Bilney burned at Norwich.

Thomas Bilney was burned at Norwich.

shriues. Maior.

Richard Gressam, Edward Altam.

sir Nicholas Lambart Grocer.

1532 Ann. reg. 24. Monstrous fishes.

The xxv. of May was taken betweene London & Greenewich two great fishes, called Porpoyses.

The cleargy sworne.

The oath which the cleargie had vsed to make to the Bishop of Rome was made voide by Statute, and a new oath confirmed, wherein they confessed the king to be

Sir T. More discharged.

supreme heade.

T. Audley L. Chancellor.

Sir Thomas More after suite made was discharged of the Chauncellorship.

Thomas Audley knight, made Lord Chauncelour.

Coiners executed.

Christchurch suppressed.

Fiue men were hanged and quartered at Tower hill for coyning and clipping.

The king suppressed the priorie of Christchurch in London, and gaue their Church, place, and landes, to sir Thomas Audley.

The 19. of August William Warham

Archbi.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased, Thomas Cranmer. The king repaired the Tower of London. Ladie Anne Bollein was made Marchiones of Penbrooke. R. Henrie went to Calleis, & so to Boleign, where he met with the French king.

Tower of London repaired.

R. Rainolde, N. Pichon, I Martin, Sir Steuen Pecocke, Haberdasher.

Shrines, Maior.

1533

An-reg 25.

The 12. of Aprill being Easter euen, the Lady Anne Boleine, who had ben priuily married to King Henry, was proclamed Queene of Englande and on Whitsondaie solemnlie crowned at Westminster. The fift of July Queene Katherine was proclamed Prince Arthurs widowe. It was enacted that Butchers should sell their beefe and Mutton by waight, beefe for halfe penny the pounde, and mutton at three farthings, at that time fat Oxen were soulde for thirtie shillings and eight pence ye peece, fat weathers for 3 shillings forepence the peece, fat Calues the like price, a fat Lambe for twelue pence. The Butchers of London solde pennie peeces of Beefe for the reliefe of the poore, euery peece two pound and a halfe, sometime three pounds for a penyer and thirteene, some time foreteene of those peeces for 12. d. mutton 8. d, the quarter, and an hundred waight of beefe for foure

Queen Anne crowned.

Prince Arthurs widow

Beefe & muttou sold by weight.

shillings 8,d.

The 7. of September betweene 3 houres of 3 and 4 of the clocke in the afternoone was the Lady Elizabeth, daughter to king Henry, borne at greenwich, & there christened in the Friers Church.

L. Elizabeth

Shriues. Maior. 1534

William forman, Thomas Kitson.
Sir Christopher Aiken, Draper.

A great fish was take at blackwal, which was brought to Westminster to the King.

Wolfe & his wife hanged

The first of Aprill Wolfe and his wife were hanged on two gybets in Lambeth marsh, for murdering two Perchaune strangers.

The holy maide of Kent.

The 20. of Aprill Elizabeth Barton a Nunne, professed at Saint Sepulchres in Canterbury, Edward Bocking & John Dering, two Monkes of Christs Church in Canterbury, Hugh Rich warden of the Friers obseruants in Canterbury, and Richard Risbe another of the same house. Richard Maister, Parson of Aldington in Kent, and Henre Gold Priest, were drawen from the tower of London to tyborne, and there hanged, and headed, &c. for sundrie conspiracies in the matter of diuorce betweene the Kings maiestie and Queene Katherine. All the priestes through England were called to be sworne to the king and Queene Anne & their heires, before

Oth to king Henry and Queen Anne

the

the Archbishop of Canterbury, & all men through Englande were sworne in their shires and townes where they dwelled, for refusall thereof John Fisher bishop of Rochester, sir Thomas Moore, late Lorde Chauncelour, were sent to the Tower of London, diuers other priests religious & lay men were sent to other prisons. An. reg. 16.

The 19 day of May was a great fire at Salters hall in Bredstreat. Fire in Bred streat.

The 21. day of July, Lord Dacres of the North was araigned at Westminster of high treason, where he so wittily confuted his accusers, that to their great shame hee was found not guiltie. Lord Dacres arraigned.

The 1. of August, was all the places of the obseruāt friars, as Greenewich Canterbury, Richmount, Newarke, and New Castle put downe. Frier houses suppressed.

The 15th. of August was a great fire at Temple Barre. The 19. of August, was burned the kings stable at Charing crosse, wherein was burned many great horses and great store of hay. Fier at Temple Barre. The kings stable burnt

Nicholas Lueson, William Denham, sir Iohn Champnes skinner. shrines. Maior.

In a Parliament at Westminster, the Pope with all his authoritie was banished this realme, the king to be reputed & taken as supreme head of ỹ church of England, The Popes authoritie abrogated.

land hauing full authoritie, to reforme all errours, heresies, & abuses in the same, Also the first fruites and tenthes of all spirituall dignities and promotions were graunted the king, with a subsidie of the laytie of twelue pence in the pound.

First fruits & tenthes. 1535 An. reg. 27.

Charter house mon.

The Prior of the Charterhouse at London, the Prior of Beuall the Prior of Exham, Reynolds, a brother of Sion, and John Haile vicar of Thistleworth, were all condemned, drawen, hanged and quartered, at Tyborne the iiii. of May. The king commaunded all about his court to pole their heads, & caused his owne head to be poled. The fiue and twenty of May was in S. Paules Church at London examined six men, and six women borne in Holland, xiiii. of them were condemned, a man and a woman of them were burnt in Smithfield, the other twelue sent to other townes there to be burnt.

Poled heds.

Hollanders heretickes.

The eighteenth of June three Monkes of the Charterhouse at London, exemew, Midlemoore, and Nidigate, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged & quartered. The 22. of June D. John Fisher Bishop of Rochester was beheaded on the tower hill. The 6. of July Sir Thomas Moore was beheaded on the Tower hill. The king sent Doctor Lee to visit the Abbies,

Monks executed. B. of Rochester beheaded. Sir T. Moore beheaded. Abbeyes visited.

bies, Priories, & Nunneries in Englande, who put foorth all religious persons that would go, and all that were vnder the age of 24. yeares.

Humfrey Monmouth, John Cotes, Shriues.
Sir Iohn Allin, Mercer. Maior.

This Sir John Allin Maior, when hee deceased in anno 1544. gaue to the Citie of London a rich collar of gold, to be worne by the Maior, he also gaue to euery warde in London 20. pound to bee distributed to the poore, and to 120 poore men & women, euery one of them a gowne of broade cloth, with a cap or a kirchefe. Charitable deedes.

The 8. of Ianuary died Ladie Katherine Dowoger at Kimbalton, and was buried at Peterborowe. L. Katherin Dowager.

In a Parliament was granted to y king and his haires all religious houses of the value of 200. li. and vnder, with all lands and goodes to them belonging. Howses of ligion suppressed. 1 36

On May date king Henry being at a iusts at Greenewich, sodainly departed to Westminster. An. reg. 28.

The nert day Lady Anne Queene, was had to the Tower, and there for thinges laide to her charge, shortly after beheaded. L. Rochford executed.

The 19 of May the Lorde Rochford, brother to the said Queene, Henrie Norris, Warke Smeton, William Brerton, and

Frances Weston all of the kings p'iuie chāber, about matters touching ỳ queene were put to death the 17. of May.

K H. maried Ladie Iane. The 20 of May the king married Ladie Jane, daughter to sir John Seimer, which at Whitsontide was openly shewed as Queene, and on the tuesday on the Whitson weeke, sir Edward Seimor was created Vicount Beuchampe. The eight of June began a Parliament, and ỳ clergie held a conuocation in Paules Church, where they published a booke, intituled: Artickles deuised by the kings highnesse.

Artickles by the king

Triumph at Westmiñst. The nine and twentie of June the Kinge held a great iusting at Westminster.

Thomas Cromwell vicar generall. Thomas Cromwell Secritarie to the King, & Maister of the Rolles, was made Lord Keeper of the priuie seale, and vicar generall ouer the spiritualtie vnder the king, and sat diuers times in the conuocation among B shops as head ouer them.

Duke of Richmount. The xvii. of July Henry Duke of Richmount, & somerset Earle of Northampton, a baste de sonne of king Henrye dyed, and was buried at Therlonde.

Parer noster creede and commandements. T. Cromwell Lord priuie seale & vicegerent, sent out vnder the kings spirituall seale certaine Iniunctions to the Prelats and clergie of the Realme, charging Curates to teach their parishioners, the Pa-

ter

ter noſter, Aue, creede, and commaundements in English.

In the beginning of October, at a ſiſe for the kings ſubſidy kept in Lincolneſhire, the people made an inſurrection, and gathered nie xx. thouſand perſons. Againſt thoſe the King did ſend the Duke of Suffolke, the Earle of Shrewelbure and the Earle of Rutland, with a ſtrong power, whereof when the rebelles heard they deſired pardon, brake vp their armie, and departed home: but their Captaines were apprehended and executed. Commotion in Lincolnſhire. Lincolnſh. Commotion appeaſed.

The 9. of October a Prieſt & a Butcher were hanged at Windſor, for words ſpeaking in the behalf of the Lincolnſhire men. A prieſt and a butcher executed.

After began an inſurrection in Yorkeſhire, for the ſame cauſes, the people gathered to the number of fortie thouſand. Againſt thoſe rebels the king ſent the Duke of Northfolke, the Earle of Shrewſburie, and the Marques of Exeter, with a great armie, with whom a battaile was apointed to haue been fought on the euen of S. Simon and Jude, but there fell ſuch raine the night before, that the two armies could not meet, whereupon they deſired the duke of Northfolk to ſue to the king for their pardon and that they might haue their liberties, &c. Which the Duke promiſed, and Commotiõ in Yorkſhire

rode

Commotiō appeased, rode post to the king then lying at Windsor, to knowe his pleasure, and so appeased them. Aske that was chiefe of this rebellion, came to London, and was not onelye pardoned but rewarded with gifts.

Shriues. Maior. Richard Paget Willia n Bowier.
Sir Ralph Warreine, Mercer.

Ralph Eure kept Skarbrowe Castle in the North, being six weeks besieged by ye rebels, twenty dales whereof he and all his companie were forced to sustain theselues with bread and water, and yet kept the same safe to the end of the rebellion and so deliuered it to king Henry.

The 13, of Nonember, Maister Robert Pagiuton a mercer in London was slain with a Gunne, as he was going to Masse in the Mercers Chappell.

The Earle of Kildare & his vnkls executed. The 22. of December the Thames being frozen, the king & Queene Tane rode through London to Greenwich. The third of February was Thomas Fitz Garet, sonne and heire to the Earle of Kildare, beheaded, and fiue of his vnkles, drawen, hanged and quartered at Tyburne. In ye same moneth Nicholas Musgraue, T. Gilby and others, stirred a new rebellion, and besieged the Citie of Carlile, from whence they were driuen, & many of them taken and put to death. Also sir Frances

Bigot

Bigot, sir Robert Constable and other be- An other
gan a conspiracie, and for the same were conspiracie.
attainted.

The 29 of March were twelue men of Lincolne drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

In Aprill through certaine Commissions sent into Somersetshire to take vp come, the people began to make an insurrection, which was by Maister Dawlet & other alayed, the beginners to the nũber of 60. were condemned, whe of 14. were hanged & quartered, one of th was a woman. 1537 Lincolnsh. executed An. reg. 29. A cõmotion in Somerset shire.

In June the lord Darcie, the lord Russel, sir R. Constable, sir T. Percie, sir F. Bigot, sir Stephen Hamelton, sir John Bulmer and his wife: William Lomney, Nicholas Tempest, Robert Aske, Willia Abbos of Fountaines, A Abbot of Gerneaur, the Abbot of Riuers, M: Prior of Birlington, were all put to death: sir Robert Constable at Hull ouer the gate called Beuerley gate Aske hanged on a tower at Yorke, ladie Bulmer burned in Smithfield, lord Darcie beheaded at tower hill, lord Hussey at Lincolne, and the other suffered at Tyburne.

The 26. of August the lord Cromwell was made knight of the Garter.

The 12 of Octob. was borne at Yam-

ton

Prince Edward.

ton court Prince Edward and Quene Jane lost her life the 14. of October.

Shriues, Maior.

John Gresham, Thomas Lewne.
Sir Richard Gressam, Mercer.

Alwin a priest, M. Barkam Customer of Plimmouth, and Thomas Ewell was hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

1538 an. reg. 30.

The 12. of May frier Forest was hanged and burnt in Smithfielde, for denying ye kings supremacy, with him was burnt the image of Darner Gathering of Wales.

The 17. of May was a great fire at S. Margaret Pattins in London, where many houses and nine persons were burned.

Edmond Conings die for counterfaiting the kings signe manuell, & Edward Clifford for ye same cause executed at Tiburne.

Hangman hanged.

The first of September was one Cartwell hangman of London, and two other, hanged by Clerken well, for robbing a bouth in Barthelmewe faire. Thomas Cromwell Lorde prime seale, vicegerent to the king, sent forth iniunctions to all Bishoppes and curates through the Realme, chargeing them to see that in euery Parish Church the Bible of the largest volume, printed in English, were placed for all men to reade on. And that a booke of Regester were also kept in euery Parish Church, wherein shall, bee

Bible in euerie church & a register booke.

written

written euery wedding, christening, and burying.

Wilkinſon, Nicholas Gibſon.

Sir William forman, Haberdaſher.

Shrines, Maior.

Alice Gibſon, wife to this Nicholas Gibſon grocer, one of the shrines, by his licence, founded a free ſchole at Radclife neare vnto London, appointing for the inſtruction of 60. poore mens children, a ſchole-maſter and vsher, with a ſtipend of xl. by yeare to the maiſter, and 6. l. 13. s. 4. d. to the vsher, ſhe alſo builded there certaine almes houles for 14. poore and aged perſons: they by her gift, to receiue quarterly vi. s. viii. d. a piece for euer. The gouernment of this free ſchole, & almes houles, ſhe left (in confidence) to the cõpanie of the Coopers in London. The ſtipend of the foreſaide ſchole-maiſter and vsher, hath ſince beene augmented by the gift of Henry Cloker Grocer, in the yeare of Chriſt. 1574.

Free ſchole, & almeſſe houſes at Radclife.

Henry Marques of Exceſter, Earle of Deuonſhire, Henry Poole, Lord Montacute, & ſir Edward Neuell, the ninth of Januarie were beheaded on tower hil. Two prieſts, Crooks, Collens, & Holland a Mariner, were hanged & quartered at Tiburne.

Earle of Deuonſhire executed.

The 17. of Nouember the black Friers in London was ſuppreſſed, the next daye the white Friers, the gray Friers, and the

Monkes

Monks of the Charterhouse.

Black friers suppressed.

John Lambert was burnt in Smithfield. On Ashwednesday were .I. Johnes, John Potter, and William Hammerton, hanged in Paules Churchard, for killing of Roger Cholmley Esquire, in the same place. The third of March, sir Nicholas Carew, knight of the Garter, and maister of the kings horse, was beheaded at the tower hill.

Execution in Paulschurch yard.

1539
An. reg. 31.

Margaret Countesse of Sarisbury, Gertrude wife to the Marques of Exceter, Reignold Poole, sir Adrian Fortescue, & Thomas Dingley knight of Saint Johns, and diuerse other, were attainted by Parliament. And all the religious houses in England suppressed, & not suppressed, was granted to the king for euer.

The eight of May the Citizens of London mustered at the mile end all in bright harnets with coats of white silke, or cloth, and chetnes of golde, in three greate battailes, the number was 15000. besides whifflers & other attendants: who in good order passed through London to Westminster, and so through the Sanctuary, & round about the Parke of Saint Jaines, and returned home through Oldborne.

Great muster at London.

The vicar of Widsworth executed.

The vicar of Wandsworth with his Chaplaine, his seruant, and Frier Clarke were

were hanged and quartered at S. Thomas Watterings.

Clarkenwel suppressed.

The Nunnery of Clarken well, the Nunnery of Halliwell, the Priorie of S. Mariouries in Southwarke, and Saint Bartholmew in Smithfield was suppressed.

shrines.

Thomas Peire, Thomas Huntlow.

Maior.

Sir William Holleys, Mercer.

This Sir William Holeys knight, lord Maior of the city of London, at his cost & charges builded the beautifull Crosse in Crosse chiping in the citty of Couentrie.

T. Huntlow his charitie

This Thomas Huntlow shrine, gaue to the Haberdashers certaine tenements, for the which they be bound to giue to ten poore almes people of the same companie euery one of them 8. pence euery fridaye for euer. & also at euery quarter diner kept by the Maisters, to euery one of those ten a penne loafe, a pottell of Ale, a peece of beefe worth foure pence in a platter with pottage and fore pence in money.

Abbots of Rading and Glastenbury executed

The Abbot of Reading and two priests were hanged and quartered at Reading. The same day was Richard Whiting abbot of Glastonbury hanged and quartered on Tor hill besides his monastery.

In December were appointed to waite on

Pencioners appointed.

on the kings highnes person. 50. pencioners or speares unto whom was appointed 50. li. the pece yearely. The .. of Januarie was ꝑ Lady Anne Cleue receiued at Blackheath, & brought to Greenewich, & ꝑ first of the same month married to King Henry.

King H. married Ladie Anne of Cleeue.

1540

T. Cromwel Earle of Essex.

The 13. of Aprill was Thomas Lorde Cromwell created Earle of Esser, & made great Chamberlaine of England.

4. fifteenes & a subsidy. An. reg. 32.

In a Parliament was graunted to the king a subsidie of two shillings the pound of landes, and twelue pence in goods, and foure fifteenes.

The religion of Saint Johns in England named knights of the Rhodes was dissolued.

In May was sent to the Tower Doctor Wilson and Doctor Sampson Bishop of Chichester, for receiuing certaine prisoners, which denied the kings supremacie, for the same offence Richard Farmer Grocer of London a wealthie man, was committed to the Marshalsey, & after araigned and attainted in the premunire, and lost all his goods.

Richard Farmer in the premunire.

L. Cromwel beheaded.

The 9. of Julie Thomas Lorde Cromwell Earle of Esser committed to the tower of London, the 28. of July hee was beheaded on the tower hill with the Lord Walter

Walter Hungerford. King Henry was di- K. Henry
uorced from Lady Anne of Cleue. diuorced.

The 30. of July Robert Barnes, Tho-
mas Gerard, William Jerome Priests, Priestes
were burned in Smithfield. The same burnt and
day Thomas Abel, Edward Powell, and hanged.
Richard Fetherstone were hanged and
quartered for denying the kings supema-
cie of the Church. The fourth of August
were drawen to Tiburne fiue persons, &
one led, Laurence Cooke Prior of Dan-
caster, William Horne a lay brother of
the Charterhouse, Giles Horne gentle-
man, Clement Philpot, Edmond Bron-
ham, Darbie Kenham, Robert Birte,
Geruace Carrow, all put to death for the
supremacie.

The ditches about London were clean-
sed.

The eight of August lady Katherine King Henry
Hayward was shewed openly as Queene married.
at Hampton Court.

The 11. of September, was hanged in
Moore field a stranger, who had slain his
master in a garden.

Great mouth and a great death of hote Dry Somer.
burning agues and fires. The salt water
flowed aboue London bridge.

William Laxton, Martin Bowes, Shriues.
sir William Roch, Draper. Maior.

1541 An. reg. 33. Commotion in Yorkshire.

Ralph Egerton and Thomas Harman put to death for counte faiting the kings great seale. In Aprill certaine persons began a new rebellion in Yorkeshire, which were shortly taken and put to execution in diuers places, of which Leigh, Tatarsall, and Thornton, were put to death at London, sir John Neuell knight, and ten persons more were put to death at Yorke.

Countesse of Sarisbury beheaded. Damport & Chapman hanged. Lord Dacres of the South put to death.

The Countesse of Sarisbury was beheaded in the tower of London. Damport and Chapman two of the kings guarde, were hanged at Greenwich for robbery.

The 28. of June lorde Leonard Gray, deputie of Ireland, was beheaded on the Tower hill. The same day were hanged at Saint Thomas Watering, Mantle, Royden, & Frowds gentlemen, for spoile and murder they had done in Nicholas Pelehams parke, the lord Dacres of the South being in company, and on the morrow which was S. Peters day, the lorde Dacres was leade from the tower to Tyburne and there hanged.

Progresse to Yorke, shriues. Maior. Fire at Elsing spittle.

In August the king tooke his progresse towards Yorke.

Sir Rowland Hill, Henry Sucley.

Sir Michael Dormer, mercer.

On Christmas euen at night began a great fire [illegible] called Elsing spittle

hittle nigh Cripplegate in London, which at that time was the house of Sir John Williams maister of the kings Jewels, where many of those iewels were burnt, and more imbeseled. The lady Katherine Hayward whom the king had married, for her vnchast liuing committed w̄ T. Culpeper & Francis Derham, was by Parliament attainted, Culpeper and Derham were put to death at tiburne the .of December. The 23. of January the king was proclaimed king of Ireland. The 13. of Februarie were beheaded within the tower the lady Hawards, otherwise called Q. Katherine, and the lady Rochford.

K. H. king of Ireland. Q. Katherin beheaded.

The 17. of March Margaret Dauy was boyled in Smithfield, for poysoning three houshoulds that she had dwelled in.

A maid boiled.

In the moneth of August, James earle of Desmond of Ireland, submitted himselfe to the king. The first of October the great Onele of Ireland was created earle of Tiron, and his base sonne Matthewe Onele Baron of Dongaman. The duke of Norffolke entred Scotland the 21. of October burning and wasting all ꝑ marches, and there tarried vntill the midst of Nouember.

1542 An. reg. 34. The earle of Desmond. The great Onele. Duke of Norffolke entred Scotland.

Henry Hobletborne, Henry Hancots.
John Coates, salter.

The king of Scots made a Roade into England, and did much harme, but at the last sir Thomas Wharton, and Sir William Mulgraue with a fewe of the borderers met the Scots, where they being in number 15000. were ouerthrown, in which conflict was take the lord Marwell, the Earles of Glencarne and Sas-silles, with all the Captains of the army, and on Saint Thomas euen they were brought to the Tower of London. At new yeres tide they were sent home againe.

Scots ouerthrowen.

1543 An. reg. 35. The 3. of June the Obyne a lorde in Ireland, & diuers of the wilde Irish submitted them to K. Henry, the said Obyne was created Earle of Clawdicarde.

K. H. maried The 12. of July king Henry married lady Katherine Parre, late wife to the lord Latimer.

King Henry sent ouer 6000. men to Landersey, whither also came the Emperour with a great armie, and shortly after came down the French king with a great armie, and offered to giue battaile to the Emperour, by reason whereof the siege was raised.

An army into Landersey.

Anthony Parson, Robert Testwood, & Henry Filmer were burnt at Windsor.

A great pestilence was at London, and therefore Michaelmas Tearme was adiourned

Tearme at S. Albons.

tourned to S. Albons.

John Tolons, Richard Dobs. shriues.
sir W. Bower Draper: sir Ralph Warren. Maior.

At Halontide, a roade was made into Scotland by the garrison there, who burned 60. villages, and tooke great preyes.

4. Eclipses.

This yeare chanced foure Eclipses, one of the Sunne the xviii. of Januarie, and three of the Moone.

Edward Seymer Earle of Hereforde was made Lieutenant of the North, and sent thither with an army.

Germane Gardiner and Larke Parson of Chealsea, were executed at Tiburne for denying the kings supremacie, with them was executed one Singleton, and shortly after Ashby.

Germaine Gardiner.

The 3. of Aprill a Gunpowder house in East Smithfield was blowen vp, and therein burned fiue men, a boye, and a woman.

1544
House blowen vp.

Sir John Dudley Vicount Lisle, high Admirall of England, arriued with his Fleet of 200. saile in the Frith of Scotland, where he landed diuers of his men, he landed the residue at Lieth, and from thence marched in three great battailes, whereof the said lorde Admirall ledde the vaward, the Earle of Shrewesbury the rereward, and Edward Seimer earle of

Sir Iohn Dudley.

Hereforde Lieutenant generall, the battaile; here they found the Scottes to the number of 6000. horsemen, besides many footemen ready to haue stopped their passage, but after certaine shotte on both sides, they sodainly leauing their artillery fled toward Edenborough: then the Englishmen entred the town of Leeth, where they found such riches as they thought had not been in any towne of Scotland. The next day our army went toward Edenbrough where they beate the Scots from their ordenance, and so entred Cany gate, and there slewe a great number of the Scots, and set fire on the towne.

Lieth taken & spoiled. Edēbrough burnt.

The Letanie or Procession was by the king commanded to be vsed in English in euery parish Church.

Proclamation was made for the inhaunsing of gold to 48. shillings, and siluer to foure shillings the ounce. Also the king caused to be coined base moneyes.

Coines enhaunsed. Base money coined.

After Whitsontide the Duke of Norfolke & the lord Priuie seale, with a great armie tooke their voiage toward France, and besieged Mutterel. The duke of Suffolke with many other noble men passed the Seas, and encamped before Boloine on the East side.

K.H. went to Boloine.

The xiii. of July king Henry with a goodly

goodly company passed into France, and incamped on the North side of Boloine, after whose comming the towne was so sore battered with Gunshot, that after a moneths siege the captaine sent word to the king that they would yeeld the towne upon condition that all which were within, might depart with bag and baggage, and the Bulloiners departed to the number of 4454.

The 25. of September the king with his Nobility entred into high Boloine, and after runnes from thence, landed at Dower the first of October.

Iohn Wilford, Andrew Iudde,	Shriues.
sir William Laxton, Grocer.	Maior.

This sir William Laxton founded a free Schoole with Master and Usher, at Oundale in Northampton shire, where he was borne, he also builded there certaine almes-houses for seuen poore almes men, which haue euery of them, eight shillings eight pence the quarter. Free schoole at Oundale.

This yeare was taken by the kings ships of the English coast the number of 300. French shippes and more, so that the Gray friars Church in London was laid full of wine, the Austine Fryars & Blacke Prises take.

friars were laid full of Herring and other fish that were taken going into France.

A benevolence demanded. Alderman sent into Scotland.

The king demanded a benevolence toward his warres in France and Scotland. The lord Chancellour, the Duke of Suffolke and other of the kings Councell sate at Baynards castle, where they first called before them the Maior & Aldermen, &c. And because Richard Reade Alderman would not agree to pay as they set him, hee was commanded upon paine of death forthwith to serue the king in his warres of Scotland: who departed from London the xviii. of January. Also Sir William Roche Alderman for wordes of displeasure taken by the kings Counsell, was by them sent to the Fleete, where he remained till Passion Sunday.

Sir W. Roch sent to the Fleete.

A Priest did penance at Paules crosse, and there confessed, that himselfe saying Masse, pricked his finger and bebled the corporas and altar cloth, meaning to haue made the people beleeue, that miraculously the oste had bled which he had consecrated.

A fained miracle.

A false accuser set on the Pillory, & well marked to bee knowen.

The xiii. of February a Priest was set on the Pillorie in Cheape in London, and burnt in both Cheekes with the letters F. and A. and a paper on his head wherein was written, For false accusing, which

iudge.

iudgement was giuen by the lord Chancellor in the Starre chamber. A notable example of Iustice, Great cause haue I to wish the like to the like accuser, who neuer yet repented, but contrariwise sweareth y hee neuer did any such act against his eldest brother and his master.

In the beginning of March a rode was made into Scotland toward Gedworth by the English men, who went so far, that a great armie of Scots beset them with three battailes, where the Englishmen for the most part were slaine and taken at Panyer hough, among whome sir Ralph Eure lord Warden of the East Marches was slaine, and Richard Read Alderman of London, with other taken prisoners by the Scots. A rode into Scotland. Alderman of London taken prisoner.

Trinitie Tearme was adiourned because of the warres. 1545 An. reg. 37.

The French kings nauie comming out of Newe hauen and Deepe, arriued in Sussex afore bright Hamsted, where they set certaine of their souldiers a lande, but the beacons were fired and the men came downe so thick, that the Frenchmen fled.

The 19. of July by misfortune of shooting of a gunne in one of the Hedgehogges a shippe afore Westminster, a sirken of Gunne powder fired, and slew seuen men, and Men burnt in the Hedgehog.

Mary Rose was drowned.

and the eight was drowned.

The 20. of July the king being at Portsmouth, a goodly Shippe called the Mary Rose, with sir George Carrow the Captaine and many other gentlemen, was drowned in the midst of the hauen.

Frenchmen landed in the Isle of Wight.

The 21. of July, the French Galleyes came afore Portsmouth hauen, & landed certain of their army in the Isle of Wight and there burned and incamped about 2. thousand men, but they were soone driuen away with losse of their captains and many souldiers.

Frenchmen landed at newe hauen in Sussex.

Within few daies after the whole fleete remoued from the Wight vnto a place in Sussex, called New hauen, and there landed many Captaines and souldiers, who by the valiantnes of the gentlemen & Yeomen were slaine & drowned, and the rest hardly recouered their ships and gallies.

Earle of Hertford sent into Scotland.

In August y earle of Hertford was sent into Scotland with an army of 12000. men, where hee destroyed diuers townes.

L. Admirall burnt Treyport.

The 1. of September sir John Dudley lord Admirall of England landed with 6000. men at Treyport in Normandie, and there burnt the towne and Abby, and thirty ships with a barke that lay in the hauen.

The 11. of September the Church of saint

saint Giles without Cripplegate of London was burnt.

S. Giles Church burnt.

George Barne, Ralph Allen,
Sir Martine Bowes, goldsmith.

Shriues.

A subsidie of two shillings 8. pence of the pound in goods, and fiue. s. of lands.

Maior.

All Colledges, Chantries, & hospitals, were committed to the kings order.

Chantries, colledges, & hospitals giuen to the king.

The Stewes in Southwarke was put downe. The 27. of Aprill being Wednesday in Easter weeke M. Forley pot maker for the mint in the tower of London fell asleepe, who could not be wakened with picking, cramping, or otherwise till the first day of the next tearm, which was full fiue. daies & xv. nights. The cause of his thus sleeping could not be knowen though the same were diligently searched for by the kings Phisitions & other learned men, yea the king himselfe examining the said M. Forley, & he was in all points found as he had slept but one night, and was liuing till the yeare of our Lorde, 1587.

1546

The Stewes put downe. Ann. reg. 38.

The viii. of June being Whitsonday, a peace was proclaimed between the kings of England and of Fraunce.

The xvi. of July were burned in smithfield for the Sacrament, Anne Askewe, I. Lassels, Nicholas Otterden preest, I. Adam

Anne Askew and others burnt.

Adam taylour, and Doctor Sharton sometime Bishop of Salisburie preached at the same fire, and there recanted, perswading them to doe the like, but they would not.

Admirall of Fraunce came to London.

The xvi. of August came into England Claude high Admirall of Fraunce, who brought with him the Sacre of Depe, and xii. Galleyes, hee landed at the Tower wharfe, where he was honourably receiued, and brought to the bishop of Lōdons Pallace, where he lodged two nights, and then rode to Hampton Court where the king lay. By the way Prince Edwarde receiued him with a companie of 500. cotes of veluet with one sleeue of cloath of gold, and halfe the coate imbrodered with gold, there was in all to the number of eight hundred horses.

Conduit in Lothbury.

In September the water of Finsburie was brought to the Conduits at London wall, Saint Stephens in Colman street, and S. Margarets in Lothburie.

Shriues, Maior.

Richard Gerrace, Thomas Courteſe.
Henrie Hoblerthorne, Merchant taylor.

Duke of Norffolke sent to the Tower.

The xii. of December Thomas Duke of Norffolke, and Henry Earle of Surrey his sonne was sent to the Tower.

The iii. of Januarie the Church of the late Gray friars in London was opened.

And

And that day preached at Paules crosse the Bishoppe of Rochester, who declared the kings gift to the city of London, for the releiuing of the poore people, to wit, S. Barthelmewe spittle, the Church of the Gray friars, and two parish Churches, the one of S. Nicholas in the shambles, the other S. Ewine in Newgate market, all to be made one parish Church of the Gray friars Church, and in lands he gaue for the maintenance of the same fiue hundred markes by the yeare for euer. K. Henr. his gift to the city of London.

Henry Hayward Earle of Surrey was beheaded on the tower hill the xix. of Januarie. Earle of Surrey beheaded.

The 28. of Januarie king Henry deceased, appointing his first heire to be his sonne Prince Edward, the second ladie Marie, his daughter by Queene Katherine, and the thirde lady Elizabeth by Queene Anne Boleine. He deceased when he had raigned 37. yeares, 9. monethes, & odde daies, and was buried at Windsor. King Henry deceased.

Edward the sixt.

EDward the first began his raigne the 28. of Januarie, 1546. when hee was but nine yeres old. King Henry his An. reg. 1.

his father by his will had appointed for his priuie Counsell the Archb. shoppe of Canterbury, the Chancellour, the bishop of Durham, with other, to the number of fiftene. The first of Februarie the earle of Hertford was elected to be protector of the kings person. The first of Februarie the Lord Protector in the Tower of London, endued king Edward with the order of knighthood, and then Henry Noble thorne lorde Maior of London kneeling downe, the king made him knight.

Earle of Hereford lord protector.

K.E. made knight.

L. Maior of Lon. made knight.

The xvii. of Februarie sir Edward Seymer Earle of Hertford and lord Protector was created duke of Somerset, the lord Parre earle of Essex, Marques of Northampton, Sir John Dudley lord Lisle, lord Admirall, Earle of Warwicke, Sir Thomas Wriothesley lord Chauncellor, Earle of Southampton, Sir Thomas Seymer was made lord of Sudley, and high Admirall, Sir Richard Rich was made lord Rich, sir William Willowby lord Willowby, sir Edmond Sheffielde lord Sheffield.

Duke and Lords created.

King Edward was crowned at Westminster on the 20. of Februarie.

K. Edward crowned.

1547

The xv. of May Doctor Smith recanted at Paules Crosse.

D. Smith recanted.

The lord Protector and the rest of the Counsell

Counsell sent Commissioners into all parts of the Realme, willing them to take all Images out of their Churches, for the auoiding of Idolatry, with them were sent diuers Preachers to perswade the people from their Beads, and at that time procession was forbidden. Images forbidden. Procession forbidden.

Edward duke of Somerset, and John Earle of Warwicke, with a noble army were sent into Scotland, and at a place called Muskleborough, the Englishmen and Scottes met, where betweene them the 1. of September was fought a cruell battaile. The victorie whereof fell to the Englishmen, and of the Scots were slain 14000. and taken prisoners 1500. Muskelborow field.

Richard Lord Rich was made Lorde Chauncellour. L. Rich lord Chancellor

Thomas White, Robert Chersey. shriues.

sir Iohn Gresham, mercer. Maior.

This sir John Gresham Maior gaue to euery ward in London 1. pound to be distributed to the poore, & to 6. score poore men and women euery of them iii. yardes of cloth for a gowne of 8. shillings or 9. shillings the yard, he gaue also to maidens marriages, and to the hospitals in Londō about 200. pounds in money. He founded a free schoole at Holt, a market towne in Norfolke.

All

ann. reg. 2. 1548

All Chauntries, free Chappels, and brotherhoods, were graunted to the king, and an act made for the receiuing of the Sacraments in both kinds.

The Church seruice was sung in English.

A goodly watch at Midsomer.

The watch in London at Midsommer was now againe vsed, both on the euen of Saint John & Saint Peter, in as comely order as it had beene accustomed, which watch was greatly beautified by the number of more than iiii. hundred dimillances and light horsemen, that were prepared by the Citizens to be sent to the rescue of the towne of Hading on in Scotland.

The siege of Hadington.

B. of Winchester sent to the Tower.

On Saint Peters day Stephen Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester, preached before the king, for the which he was sent to the tower.

A Priest of Cornewall executed.

The seuenth of July a Priest was hanged and quartered in Smithfield, for that hee had slaine master Bobie, one of the kings Commissioners, others of his societie were put to death in other places of the realme.

Great pestilence at London.

A great pestilence was in London, wherefore commandement was giuen to all Curats and other, that no corps should be buried before fiue of the clocke in the morning, nor after fiue at night, and that there

there should at the buriall of euery corps, be rung one bell at the least, by the space of three quarters of an houre.

William Locke, Iohn Ailif, knights. Shriues.
Sir William Amcots, Fishmonger. Maior.

The xvi. of September Saint Annes Church within Aldersgate was burnt. Saint Annes Church burnt.

The 16. of January T. Seymer L. Admirall, & brother to the lord Protector, was sent to the tower of London: and the xx. of March beheaded on the tower hill. Ann. reg. 3. Lord Thomas Seymer beheaded.

The 23. of Aprill, fiue houses at broken wharke were burnt. 1549 Fire at broken wharfe.

In May by meanes of a proclamation for enclosures, the commons of Somersetshire and Lincolneshire made a commotion, and brake vp certaine Parkes of Sir W. Harbards, and lord Sturtons, but sir W. Harbard slewe and executed many of those rebels. In July the commons of Eſſex and Kent, Suffolke and Norffolke, rose against inclosures, and pulled downe diuers parkes and houses. Commotion in Somersetshire

Also the Commons of Cornwall and Deuonshire, required not onely that the inclosures might be disparked, but also to haue their old religion: these beſieged the Citie of Exeter, which was valiantly defended. Iohn lorde Russell, lord Priue Seale, with a number of souldiers ente- Commotion in Cornwal.

Rebels subdued.

red the city of Excester the fift of August, slewe & tooke prisoners of the rebels more than foure thousand, and after hanged diuers of them in the towne and country about. The lord Gray also with strangers horsemen, in diuers conflicts slewe many people, and spoiled the country.

Commotiō in Norwich.

The last of July ℳ. lord Marques of Northampton, entred the City of Norwich, and on the next morning the rebels also entred the towne, burned part thereof, put the lord Marques to flight, & slewe the lord Sheffield.

Martial law

Diuers persons were apprehended as aiders of the foresaid rebels, of the which one was hanged within Aldegate, and an other at the bridge foote toward Southwarke, both on Mary Magdalens day.

The French kings gallies inuaded Gernsey, & Iersea.

In the beginning of August, the French king determined to take ye Isles of Gernsea and Iersea, did set there sodainly vpon our ships with a great number of gallies, but were so manfully encountered by the kings nauie, that with the losse of a thousand men and great spoile of gallies they were forced to retire into France.

French men apprehēded

The eight of August the French ambassadours gaue a defiance to the lord Protector, whereupon all Frenchmen with their goods, being no denizons, were apprehended.

prehended.

The rebels in Norfolke and Suffolke encamped themselues at mount Surrey, neare vnto Norwich, against whome Sir J. Dudley earle of Warwicke went with an armie, where meeting with the rebels, they had thought all to haue died in the place, but God brought it so to passe, that as well there as in all other places, they were partly by power constrained, partly by promise of their pardon perswaded to submit themselues. The Earle of Warwicke entred the city of Norwich the 27. of August, when he had slaine aboue fiue thousand of the rebels, and taken their chiefe Captaine Robert Ket of Windam Tanner. The earle of Warwick wet against the rebels.

The 20. of September Edmond Bonner bishop of London, was sent for Lambeth to the Starchalsey, for a Sermon which he preached at Paules crosse on the first of December. On the first of October he was deprined of his Bishopricke, & sent againe to the Starchalsey for disobeying the kings order in religion. B. of London deprined.

Richard Turke, John Yorke, shriues.

The 24. of October in the afternoone, the duke of Somerset was brought from Ellinsor, riding through Didsome in at Newgate, and so to the tower of London. L. protector brought to the tower.

accompanied with diuers lords and gentlemen, with three hundred horses. The lord Maior, sir Ralph Warren, sir John Gresham, maister Recorder, sir William Locke, and both the shriues, with other knightes, sitting on their horses against Cooper lane, all the officers with halbarts, and from Oldborne bridge to the tower, certaine Aldermen, or their Deputies on horsebacke in euery street, with a number of householders standing with bills as he passed. There was with him committed to the tower, sir Michaell Stanhope, sir Thomas Smith, sir J. Thine knightes: Wolfe, and Grey of Reding.

K. Ed. rode through London.

The 17. of October, king Edwarde came from Hampton Court to his place in Southwarke, and there dined: he made maister Yorke, one of the Shrines, knight, and then rode through the Citie to Westminster.

Maior. Charitable deeds of sir R. Hill.

Sir Rowland Hill, mercer.

This Sir Rowland Hill caused to bee made a Causey, commonly called Duerlane pauement, in the high way from Stone to Nantwich, in length 4. miles for horse and man, with diuers lanes on both sides the same causey, he caused likewise a causey to be made from Dunchurch to Bramston in Warwicke shire, more than

two

two miles of length, and gaue xx. pounds in mony toward making of Roiton bridge three miles from Couentrie, he made the high way to Kilborne neare to London, he made foure bridges, two of them of stone, containing viii. arches in them both, the one ouer ỹ riuer of Seuerne called Acham bridge, the other Terne bridge, the other two of timber at Stoke, and builte a good part of Stoke Church, he builded one notable free schoole at Draiton in Shropshire, with master and vsher, and sufficient stipends for them both, besides conuenient lodgings for the same, he also purchased a faire for the said towne, with a free market weekely, & a free market for cattell euery viii. daies, he gaue to the hospitall of Christs Church in London, in his life time fiue hundred pound in readie money, and one hundred pound at his decease. The 29. of Nouember, Robert Rete and William Rete his brother, were deliuered out of the tower of London to sir Edmond Windam shirifue of Norffolke, to be conueyed to Norwich, where R. Rete was hãged in chaines on the top of Norwich castle, and W. Rete likewise hanged on the top of Windam steeple. In December the Scots tooke Burtiscrag in Scotland, and other holds then possessed by Englishmen,

Free schoole at Draiton.

Gift to Christs hospitall.

R. Rete and W. Rete hanged.

Holdes in Scotland lost.

where they slew man, woman, and childe, except sir John Luteroll the captain, who they tooke prisoner. The 19. of Januarie at night were murdred by S. Sulchers Church without Newgate of London 2. captains that had serued the king at Boloine and elsewhere, the one was sir Peter Gambo, the other Filicfega, which murders were committed by Charles Gauaro a Fleming, who came post from Barwicke to doe that act: on the morow hee with three of his companions were taken in Smithfield and sent to Newgate, & the foure and twentieth of Januarie they were all foure, Charles Gauaro, Balthasar Gauaro, Nicholas Disalueron, and Frantis Dunkasco, hanged in Smithfield.

Peter Gãbo murdred.

Gauaro and other hanged.

The 27. of January Humfrey Arundell Esquire, Thomas Holmes, Winslowe, and Bury, captaines of the rebels in Deuonshire, were hanged and quartered at Tyburne.

ann.reg.4. Rebels hanged.

The 6. of February the Duke of Somerset was deliuered out of the tower.

The 7. of February one Bell was hanged and quartered at Tyburne, for inuenting a new rebellion in Suffolke.

1550 The last of March a generall peace was proclaimed between the king of England

gland, Fraunce, the Emperour, and the Scots. This time the lord Maior of London and the Aldermen purchased all the liberties of Southwarke, which was in the kings hands.

Peace proclaimed. The liberty of Southwarke purchased.

The 12. of Aprill D. Nicholas Ridley was installed Bishop of London.

The 25. of April the towne of Boloine was yeelded to the French.

Boloine yeelded.

The 2. of May, Joane Butcher was burnt in smithfield for heresie that Christ tooke no flesh of the virgin Mary. Richard Lion, Goddard Gostan, and Richard Ireland, were executed the 14. of May, for attempting a new rebellion in Kent.

Ioan Butcher burnt, Rebels executed.

Trinitie Tearme was adiourned till Michaelmas.

Tearme adiourned,

In the moneth of August a Miller of battaile bridge was set on the pillorie in Cheape, and had both his eares cut off, for seditious words by him spoken against the duke of Somerset.

Also Grige a poulter that had ben taken for a cunning man in curing of diseases among women, being proued to be a crafty deceiuer was on the 8. of September set on the pillory in Southwarke, & the lord Maior & the Aldermen riding through ye faire he asked them & all the Citizens forgiuenes. It is to be wished that after

such deceiuers (without learning & long practise) were likewise tried & punished.

Augustine Hind, Iohn Lion, Shriues. Maior.

sir Andrew Iud, Skinner.

Free schoole at Tunbridge An. reg. 5.

This sir Andrew Iud erected one notable free schoole at Tunbridge in Kent. He also builded certaine almes houses for the poore neare vnto S. Helens Church in London. On S. Valentines day at Feuersham in Kent, one Arden a Gentleman was murdered by consent of his wife, for the which fact she was the 14. of March burnt at Canterburie. Michaell master Ardens man was hanged in chaines at Feuersham, and a maiden burnt: Mosby and his sister were hanged in Smithfield at London: Greene which had fled came againe certaine yeares after, and was hanged in chaines in the high way against Feuersham, and blacke Will the ruffian that was hired to doe the acte, burnt at Flushing in Zeland.

Arden murdered.

The 14. of February D. Stephen Gardiner B. of Winchester was deprived of his Bishoppicke, & so committed to the towre againe. Into his place was translated Doctor Poinet.

B. of Winchester deprived.

1551

The 24. of Aprill a Dutch man was burnt in Smithfield for an Arrian.

An Arrian burnt.

The 25. of May an earthquake at Bis-

chengly

chingly, Goulstone, Titley, Rigate, Croydon, Benington, Albery, and diuers other places in Southerie. Earthquake

The 9. of July the base monies (coined in the time of king Henry the eight & Edwarde the sixt) was proclaimed the shilling to goe for nine pence, the groate for three pence, which tooke effect immediatly. First fall of base mony.

The sweating sicknes began in London the ninth of July, which was so terrible, that people being in best health were suddenly taken, and dead in 24. houres, and twelue or lesse. And it is to be noted, that this mortality fell chiefly on men of the best age, as betweene thirty and forty yeares. Also it followed Englishmen as wel within the realme as in strange countries, the first weeke died in London 806. persons. Sweating sicknes.

The seuenteenth of August, the shilling which of late was called bowne to nine pence, was called to fiue pence, the groat to two pence, the halfe groat to a penny, the penny to an halfe penny. Second fall of base money.

John Lambart, John Cowper. Striues.

The 1vt. of October E. Seymer duke of Somerset, the lord Gray of Wilton, sir Ralph Vane, sir T. Palmer, sir Giles Partridge, sir Michael Stanhope, sir T. Arundel, knights, & diuers other gentlemē were

were brought to the tower of London, the next morow the Dutchesse of Somerset,
Liberties of the Stiliard seased,
was also brought to the tower. The liberties of the Stilyard was seazed into the kings hands.
Maior.
Sir R. Dobs, Skinner. 28. October.
New coine.
The 30. of October was proclaimed a new coine both of siluer and gold, Soueraines of 30. s. Angels of 10. s. &c. The
Q. of Scots rode thorough London.
6. of Nouember the old queene of Scots rode through London towards Scotland, after she had lain foure daies in the bishop of Londons pallace. The first of December the duke of Somerset was arraigned at Westminster, and condemned of fellony.
Muster of horsemen.
The 7. of December was a muster of horsemen before the king at S. James.
Duke of Somerset beheaded.
The 22. of January E. duke of Somerset was beheaded on the tower hill. The
anno reg. 6.
26. of February sir R. Vane, and sir W. Partridge were hanged on the tower hil.
Sir R. Vane and other executed.
Sir T. Stanhope, with sir T. Arundell were beheaded there. The last of April a house neare to the tower of London, with three last of powder, was blowen vp, the gunpouder makers being fifteene in number, were all slaine.
1552
The fifteenth of May was a muster of horsemen before the king at Greenwich.
The 26. of July began the preparing of

the

the Gray friars house in London, for the poore fatherlesse children, & that moneth began the repairing of S. Thomas hospitall in Southwarke, for poore impotent and lame persons.

The third of August at Middleton ri. miles from Dersord, a woman brought forth a child which had two perfit bodies from the nauell vpward, and were so ioyned together at the nauell, that when they were laid in length, the one head and body was East, the other West, the legges for both the bodies grew out at the midst, where the bodies ioynes, and had but one issue for the excrements: they liued xviii. dates, and were women children. A monster.

The 8. of August were taken at Queenborough iii. great fishes called Dolphins: and the weeke following at Blacke wall were fiue more taken and brought to London. This moneth of August began the great prouision for the poore in London, towards the which euery man was contributory, and gaue certaine money in hand, and couenanted to giue a certaine weekely. Great fishes

The seuenth of October were ii. great fishes called Whirlepooles, taken at Graueseend. Great fishes

William

shriues. maior.

William Garrard, Iohn Maynard.
Sir George Barne, Haberdasher.

Charitable deeds of G. Barnes.

This sir George Barne gaue a windmill in Finsberie field to the Haberdashers of London, the profits rising thereof to be distributed to the poore almes people of the same company.

Also to the Parish Church of S. Bartholmew the little, certaine tenements for the which the Parson and Churchwardens be bound to distribute to the poore people of the same parish 18. d. in bread euery Sonday for euer.

First children in Christs hospitall.

The 23. of November the childrē were taken into the hospitall of the Gray fryers, called Christs hospitall. And also sick and poore people into the hospitall of S. Thomas in Southwarke, in which two places the childrē and poore people should haue meat, drinke, lodging, and cloath, of the almes of the city.

First shewe of the children in Christes hospitall.

On Christmas day in the after noone, when the lord Maior and Aldermen rode to Paules, the children of Christs hospitall stood from Saint Laurence lane in Cheape towardes Paules, all in Russet cotton, the mistres of the hospital formost next the Phisitions and Surgeons, which children were in number 340.

King Edward kept his Christmas with open,

open houshold at Gretnwich, G. Ferrers Gentleman being lord of merry disports all the xii. daies, who so pleasantly and wisely behaued himself, that the king had great delight in his pastimes. Lord of merry disports.

On the fourth of January the said lord of merry disports came by water to the tower where hee entred, and after rode through tower street, where he was met & receiued by serieant Claus, lord of misrule to master J. Waynard, one of the shriues of London, and so conducted through the City with a great company of yong lords and gentlemen, to the house of sir George Barne lord Maior, where hee with the chiefe of his company dined, and at his departure the lord Maior gaue him a stāding cup with a couer, siluer and guilt, of the value of x. pound, the residue of his Gentlemen and seruants dined at other Aldermens houses, and with the Shriues.

In the moneth of January the king fell sicke of a cough, which grieuously increased, and at the last ended in a consumption of the lights. An. reg. 7.

Munday after Easter day, the children of Christs hospitall in London came from thence through the City to the Sermon, kept at S. Mary Spittle, all clothed in plonket

plonket coats with red caps, and the maiden children in the same livery with kerchiefes, all which were there placed on a scaffold of eight stages, and there sate the sermon time.

Bridewell giuen to the city of London.

The tenth of Aprill the lord Maior was sent for to the Court, and at that time the king gaue to him for to be a workehouse for the poore and idle persons of the Citie of London, his place of Bridewell, and seuen hundred marks lands of the Sauoy rents, with all the beddes and bedding of the hospitall of the Sauoy, toward the maintenance of the said workehouse.

Voiage to Muscouie.

The 20. of May by the encouragement of one Sabastian Cabot, 3. great shippes well furnished, were set forth for the aduenture of the vnknown voiage to Muscouia and other East parts by the North seas.

K. Edward deceased.

King Edward being about the age of xvi. yeares, ended his life at Greenwich on the 6. of July, when hee had raigned fiue yeares, fiue moneths, and odde daies, and was buried at Westminster.

L. Iane proclaimed Quecne.

The tenth of July was proclamation made of the death of king Edward, and how he had ordained that the lady Jane, daughter to Francis Dutchesse of Suffolke, (which lady Jane was married to the lord Guilford Dudley, fourth sonne to

the

the Duke of Northumberland) should be heire to the crowne of England.

The 11. of July Gilbert Pot, drawer to Minion Sanders Vintner, dwelling at Saint Johns head within Ludgate, was set on the pillorie in Cheape, with both his eares nailed and cleane cut off, for wordes speaking at time of the proclamation of lady Jane. Gilbert Pot punished in Cheape.

About fiue of the clocke the same day in the afternoone, Minion Sanders, master to the said Gilbert Pot, & John Owen a Gunner, shooting London bridge toward the blacke friers, were drowned. Men drowned at London bridge.

Lady Mary eldest daughter to king Henry the eight, fled to Framingham castle in Suffolke, where the people of the Country almost wholly resorted to her.

In Oxford sir John Williams, in Buckinghamshire sir Edmond Peckham, & in diuers other places, many men of worship, offering themselues as guides to the common people, gathered great powers, and with all speede made toward Suffolke where lady Mary was. Lady Mary fled.

Also the 12. of July, by appointment of the Councel, the duke of Northumberland, the earle of Huntington, the lord Gray of Wilton, & diuers other, with a great number of men of armes set forward to fetch the

the lady Mary by force, and were on their way as farre as Bury.

The 19. of July the Counsell assembled themselues at Bainards Castle where they commoned with the Earle of Pembrooke, and immediatly with the Maior of London, certaine Aldermen, and the Shiriues. Garter king of Armes, and a trumpet came into Cheape, where they proclaimed the lady Mary (daughter to K. Henry the eight & Queene Katherine) Queene of England, France, & Ireland.

Lady Mary proclaimed Queene.

The 20. of July John Duke of Northumberland, being at S. Edmondsbury (and hauing sure knowledge that the ladie Mary was at London proclaimed Queene) returned backe againe to Cambridge, and about fiue of the clocke in the euening, he came to the market crosse, and caused the lady Mary to be likewise proclaimed Queene of England, but shortly after hee was arrested in the kings Colledge And the 25. of July he with other were brought vp to the tower of London, vnder the conduct of Henry Earle of Arundell: Thus was the matter ended without bloudshedde, which men feared would haue brought the death of many thousands.

Queene

MAry ỹ eldest daughter to king Henry ỹ 8. began her raigne the first of July, in ỹ yeare 1553. she came to London & entered the Tower ỹ 3. day of August where T. Duke of Nozff. D. Gardiner late B. of Winchest. & Edward Courtney, son & heire to M. Marq. of Excester, prisoners in the Tower were discharged. The 5. of August, Edmonde Bonner late B. of London, prisoner in the Marshalsey, and Cuthbert Tonstall, B. of Durham prisoner in the kings Bench were restored to their seas, shortly after all the B. which had beene deprived in the time of K. Edward the 6. were restored to their bishoppickes, also all beneficed mē that were maried, or woulde not forsake their opinion, were put out of their liuings other set in the same. An. reg. 1. Bishops restored.

The 12. of August, certaine Gentlemen minding to passe vnder London bridge in a whirrie, were there ouerturned and v. of them drowned. Men drowned at London bridge.

The xiij. of August, maister Bourne a Canon of Paules, preaching at Paules

Crosse, so offended some of the audience, that they breaking silence cryed, pull him out, & one threwe a dagger at him, wherevpon maister Bradford & J. Rogers two preachers of R. Edwardstime, with much labour conueyed the saide M. Bourne out of the audience into Paules schoole.

The xxii. of August J. Duke of Northũberland, sir John Gates, & sir T. Palmer knights, were beheaded on the Tower hil.

New coyns. The 4. of September was proclaimed certaine new coynes, a soueraigne of golde of 30. s. the hafe soueraige 15. s. an Angell of 10. s. the halfe angell 5. s. Of silner the groate, halfe grote, and penny, All base coynes to be currant as before. Also the same day by proclamation was pardoned the subsidie of foure shillings the pounde landes, and 2. s. 8. d. the pound of mouable goods, graunted in the last Parliament of king Edward.

Subsidie pardoned.

Thomas Ofley, William Hewit.

Shriues. Coronation The last of September, Queene Mary rode through the Citie of London to Westminster. A Dutch man stoode on the weathercocke of Paules Steeple, holding a streamer in his hande of fiue yeardes long, and bowing his knee when the Queene rode by, vnder him were two scaffoldes, one about the crosse and the other aboue

the

the bowse of the crosse, both set with streamers wauing, and torches burning.

On the morow the Queene was crowned at Westminster by Doctor Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester.

The 25. of Octob. the Barge of Grauesend was ouerturned, and fourteene persons drowned. Grauesend barge ouerturned.

Sir Thomas White Merchant Tailor. Maior.

This sir Thomas White a worthy patron and protectour of poore schollers and learning, erected a Colledge in Oxforde now called S. Johns Colledge, before Bernard Colledge. He also erected S. Johns hall, sometime Glocester Colledge in Oxforde, for one hundred of schollers or more, and adioyned it to his Colledge. He also erected Schooles at Bristowe and Reading, moreouer this worshipfull Citizen in his life time gaue to the citie of Bristowe, two thousand pounds of ready money to purchase landes to the yearly value of 120. pound, for the which it is agreede, that the Maior, Burgeses, and Communaltie of Bristowe, in anno 1567. and so yearly during the tearme of ten yeares then next ensuing, should cause to be paide at Bristowe, one hundred pound of lawfull money. The first 800. pound to be lent to xl. poore young Clothiers, and free me- Charitable deeds of sir Thomas White.

of the same town, for the space of ten yeres fifteie pound the peece of them, putting sufficient sureties for the same, & at the ende of ten yeares, to be lent to other 16. at the discretion of the Maior, Aldermen, and foure of the common counsaile of the saide Citie. The other two hundred poūd to be employed to the prouision of corne, for the reliefe of the poore of the same Citie, for their ready monie without gaine to be taken. And after the ende of 9. yeares on the feast of S. Bartholomew, which shall be in an, 1577. at the marchant taylers hal in London, vnto the Maior & commonalty of the Citie of Yorke, or to their atturney authorished, an hundred and fower pound to be lent vnto 4. foure yong men of ẏ said city of Yorke, free men & inhabitaints, (clothiers alwaies to be preferred,) vsq. to euery one xxv. pound, to haue & occupie ẏ same for the tearme of ten yeres without paying any thing for the loane, the 4. pound ouerplus of the 104. pound, at the pleasure of Maior and commonalty for their pāines to be taken about the recites & payments of the saide 100. pound. The like order in all points is taken for the deliuery of 104. pound in the yeare 1578. to the Citie of Canterbury, in the yeare 1579. to Reding, 1580. to the company of the Merchaunt

chant Taylours, 1581. to Glocester, 1582. to Worcester, 1583. to Excester, 1584. to Sarisbury, 1585. to Westchester, 1586. to Norwich, 1587. to Southampton, 1588. to Lincolne, 1589. to Winchester 1590. to Oxford 1591. to Hertford East, 1592. to Cambridge, 1593. to Shrewsbury, 1594. to Lynne, 1595. to Bathe, 1596 to Darby, 1597. to Ipswhich, 1598 to Colchester, 1599, to Newecastell. And then to begin againe at Bristowe 104. pound, the next yeare to the cytie of York, and so forth to euery of the said Cities and townes in the like order as afore, & thus to continue for euer. Where this Sir Thomas White gaue vnto the Maior & Comonalte of Couentrie, a summe of 1400. pound, to purchase landes and tenements to the value of 100. pound by the yeare, which the said Maior and Comonaltie did purchase by the onely procurement, and ayde of the sayde Sir Thomas White, for the relefe and preferment of the Common wealth of the saide City of Couentrie, being then in great decay. The rents and profittes whereof, hee hath deuised to bee yearely conuerted as followeth. First, that twelue poore men Inhabitaunts of the foresaide Cittie, shall haue paide vnto them in free almes, the

the summe of 24. pound yearely, the same to be paid vnto them vpon y xi. of March yerely, or within vi. daies after, viz. to euery of them xl.s. a peece for euer. Further he hath deuised, that for the space of ten yeres within one yeare after his decease to iiii. poore yong men of the said City xl. pounde yearly viz. x. pound to each of them for ix. yeares following the receit thereof, in free lone. And after those nine yeres be expired, to other iiii. poore yong men of the saide City likewise for ix yeares and so from ix yeares to nine yeares for euer. And after those x. yeares be expired, he doth deuise that the saide Maior, or Comminaltie, & Bayliues of Couentrie for the space of 30 yeares, shall imploy the said xl. pounde yearely to iiii. young men of the saide City for ix. yeares in free lone for euer, and so likewise after those nine yeares from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And after those 30. yeres be expired, the saide summe of fortie pound, yearely to be deliuered in free lone to one young man of the saide City, for nine yeares, and so likewise to be deliuered from ix. yeares to nine yeres for euer. And after that he doth deuise the saide summe of fortie pounde to be payed and deliuered to the towne of Northampton, the same to be deliuered to one young man

man for nine yeares in free lone, and so from nine yeares to nine yeares for euer. And then the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Leicester, as afore saine. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Nottingham as aforesaide. And the next yeare after that, to the Towne of Warwicke, as aforesaide. And then againe to Couentrie for one yeare, and so to the other Townes afore saide, one after another for euer. And he doth deuise to the Maister and Wardens of the Merchant tailours, to see thesaide deuise truely executed & performed according to the conenants, xx. s. yearely for euer. And to the Maior, Recorder, & ten Aldermen of Couentry for their paine in putting forth the saide money sixe shillings eight pence of each of them for euer, & to the Stewarde and Towne Clarke for making of the bondes continually without anye charge to these that receiue the saide money twentie shillings yearely for euer, this is in the recordes remaining in the Merchaunt taylors Hall. And furthermore as I haue receiued from saine Johns Colledge in Oxford, the same sir Thomas White inlarged the gift of 1400 li. before laid to be deliuered to the citie of Couentrie, to a summe of 2000. pound, or there about, to-

wardes the purchasing of landes within the Citie of Couentrie or neare to ẏ same, the rents whereof to be imployed as is aboue rehearsed, with addition also to pay yearely fortie pounde, to the saide Colledge of Saint Johns in Oxforde, for an annuity for euer, Thus much for Sir Thomas White. more looke my summary.

Cardinall Poole.

Cardinall Poole was sent for by Queene Mary to returne into England.

The xii. of Nouember, Doctor Cranmer Archbishop of Canterburie, Ladye Jaine that was before proclamed Queene and the Lord Gilfo de her husbande, were arraigned at the Guild hall of London, & condemned of treason.

In the beginnig of the moneth of January, he Emperor sent a noble man called Ecmondane and certaine other Ambassadours vnto England, to conclude a mariage betweene king Phillip his sonne, and Queene Mary.

The 2[illegible]. of December, began the church seruice to be done in Latine, as the same had beene left in the last yeare of K. Henry the eight.

Commotion in Kent by sir T. Wiat.

The 2[illegible]. of Januarie sir John Gage lord Chamberlaine, certified the Lord Maior of London, that Sir Thomas Wiat with certaine other rebelles were vp in Kent, wherein

whereupon great watch was kept, & that night the lord Maior rode about to peruse the same, and euery night after two Aldermen did the like, in the day time the gates of the City were warded by substantiall Citizens.

The 27. of January the Lord Treasurer came to Guilde hall from the Councell, to request the Citizens to prepare 500. foote men well harnised, to go against Wyat. which was graunted, and on the morrow were sent to Graue send by water. The 29. of January the duke of Norffolke, with ꝑ captaine of the garde, and other souldiers, and the captaine & souldiers that were sent for London minded to assault Rochester castle where Wiat & his company lay, but the captaines of the city and their soldiers fled ouer Rochester bridge to Wiat, so that the duke was faine to returne againe to London with great feare of his like.

The duke of Norffolk sent against Wiat.

Thus Wiats number being strengthened with the Queenes ordinance and treasure, the 30. of January, hee remooued to blacke heath.

Wiat strengthened with the Queens ordinance.

Henry duke of Suffolcke father to Ladie Jane, flying into Leicester shire, and Warwicke shire, made proclamation against the Queenes maryage with the Prince of Spaine, &c. But the people inclined

clined not to him. The first of Februarie the commons of the Citie assembled in their lineries at the guild hall, whither the Queene with her Lords came rising from Westminster, and there after vehement wordes against Wiat, declared that she ment not otherwise to marry, than the Counsell should thinke both honourable and commodious to the Realme, & therefore willing them truely to assist her in repressing such as contrarie to their dueties rebelled. She appointed L. Wi. Howard Lieutenant of the Citie, and the Earle of Pembroke generall of the field, which both prepared all thinges necessarie. Wiat entred into Southwarke the 3. of Februarie, wherefore the draw bridge was broken down, ordinance bent to that part, & generall pardon proclaimed to all that would giue ouer & forsake the rebels. After Wiat had laine three daies in Southwarke, he turned his iourney to Kingston on shouetuesday in y morning being the 6. of Feb. where he passed ouer the Thames, & purposed to haue come to London in y night, but by meanes that the carriage of his great ordinance brake, he could not come before it was farre day. The same shouetuesday in the afternoone, were two men hanged in Paules Churchyarde, one late Shrike of

Lord Willia Haward liuetenant of the citie of London.

Tow men hanged in Paules churchyard

Leicester

Leicester, the other a baker. On ỹ morow
earely in the morning the Earle of Pem-
broke and diuers other, were in S. Iames
fieldes with a great power, and their ordi-
nance so bent, that Wyat was faine to
leaue the common way, and with a small
company came vnder S. Iames wall frō
the daunger of the ordinance, & so went by
Charing crosse into the bell Sauage nigh
vnto Ludgate without resistance, in at the
wh ch gate he thought to haue been receiu-
ed, but perceiuing that he was defeated
of his purpose, he fled back againe, and at
Temple Barre was taken & brought by
water to the tower of London. The 1. day
of Feb. the duke of Suffolke which was ta-
ken in Leicestershire, was brought to the
citie of London by the Earle of Huntingdō
and one of his brethren with him, & so had
to the tower. The 11. of Feb. Lady Iane
& her husband L. Gilford, were beheaded.

Wiat taken

The duke of Suffolke brought to the Tower.

Ladie Iane beheaded.

The 14. & 15. of Feb about the number
of fiftie of Wiats faction, were hanged on
xv. paire of gallowes, in diuers places a-
bout the citie. The 17. of Feb. was procla-
mation made that all strangers should a-
uoid the realme within 14. daies next en-
suing upon paine of their goods to be con-
fiscate (all free denizens, merchants, & am-
bassadors excepted) The 22. of Feb. cer-
taine

Wiats men hanged.

Strangers banished the realme.

taine of Wyats faction to the number of 400. & more, were led to Westminster, coupled together with halters about their neckes, & there in the tylt yard the Queene (who looked forth of her gallery) pardoned them. The 24. of Febr. the Grey Duke of Suffolke, was beheaded on tower hill.

Duke of Suffolk beheaded.

1554

The 1. of Aprill, sir Thomas Wiat was beheaded on the tower hil, and after quartered, his quarters were set up in diuers places, and his heade on the gallowes at hay hill neare hide parke, from whence it was shortly after stolen,

T. Wiat beheaded.

W. Thomas quartered.

The 27. of Aprill, Lord Thomas Grey was beheaded. William Thomas Gentleman for conspiring Queene Maries death, was drawen to tiburne & there hanged and quartered the 18. of May.

A gun shot at a preacher.

The 1. of June doctor Pendleton preached at Paules crosse, at whom a gun was shott, the pellet wherof light on the church wall but the shooter could not bee found. The 22. of June was proclamation made forbidding the shooting in handy gunnes, and bearing of weapons.

A spirit in a wall at London.

an. reg. 2.

The 15. of July, E. Crosse, about the age of 18. yeares stoode on a scaffold at Paules crosse all the Sermon time, where she confessed that she being moued by diuers lewd persons thereunto, had vpon the fourteenth of

of March last before passed, counterfaited certaine speeches in an house without Aldersgate of london, through the which, the people of the whole citie where wonderfully molested.

The 19. of July the Prince of Spaine arriued at Southhampton, after he came to Winchester, & there going to Church was honorably receiued of the Bishop, & a great number of nobles. On saint James day, the marryage was solemnized betweene him, & M. Mary. Shortly after came to Lon. wher wgretprouisiō they were receiued of ẏ Citizens the xviii. of August. The mariage of k. Phillip & Q. Mary.

David Wodrofe, William Chester. shriues.

The 26. of October, a Spaniard was hanged at Charing Crosse, for killing of an Englishman. A Spaniard hanged.

Sir Iohn Lion Grocer, the 28. of October. Maior.

The 24 of Nouember, Cardinall Poole came into Englande, was by parliament restored to his olde dignitie, and shortly after came into ẏ parliament house, where the king and Queene, & other states being present, he erhorted them to returne to the communion of the Church. The next day the whole court of Parliament desired the King, Queene, & Cardinall, that by their meanes they might be restored to the obedience of the sea of Rome. Cardinall Poole.

The

Queen Mary bruted to be with childe.

The 28. of Nouember the Lord Maior of London with the Aldermen in scarlet & the commons in their best liueries, assembled in Paules church where doctor Chadsley one of the Prebends preached, he read to the a letter sent from the counsel, ỳ effect wherof was that the Bishoppe of London should cause Te Deum to be sung in all the Churches of his Dioces, with continuall prayer for ỳ Queene, which was conceiued and quicke with childe, the letter being read, he beganne his Sermon with this Theame, Ne timeas Maria inuenisti enim gratiam apud Deum, which sermon being ended, Te Deum was sung.

The second of December Cardinall Poole came to Paules Church, where he tarried till the king came from Westminster, and then the lord Chancellour entered Paules crosse, and preached a Sermon. In the which Sermon he declared, that the king and Quene had restored ỳ Pope to his supremacy, & the three estats assembled in the Parliament, subiecting themselues to the same.

Prince of Piamount.

The 27. of December, Emanuel prince of Piamount, with other lordes, where receiued at Graueseend, and so conueied to Westminster.

Prince of Orange.

The 9. of January ỳ Prince of Orange lan.

landed at London.

The fourth of Februarie, John Rogers vicar of Saint Sepulchres, was burnt in Smithfield. Iohn Rogers burnt. 1555

Against Easter the Earle of Deuonshire came to the court, and about ten daies after the Lady Elizabeth came likewise to the Queene. Earle of Deuonshire deliuered.

This yeere Walter Ripon made a coch for th. Earle of Rutland, which was the first Coch that euer was made in England, seuce, to wit, in anno. 1564. The said Walter Ripon made the first hollow turning Coch, with pillers and arches for her maiesty, being then her seruant. Also in anno. 1584. a Chariot Throne, with foure pillars behinde to beare a Canapie with a crowne imperiall on the toppe, and before two lower pillars, whereon stoode a Lion and a dragon, the supporters of the armes of England. Vse of Coches first in England.

On Easter day a Priest named William Flower with a Woodknife wounded another Priest as he was ministring the Sacrament to the people in Saint Margarets Church at Westminster, for the which fact the said Wil. the 24. of April had his right hand smitten off, and for opinions in matters of religion, was burned nigh vnto S. Margarets Churchyard. W. Flower burnt at Westminster.

The

Amilers son fained to be K. Edward. the fixt.

The tenth of May all Constable, who had named himselfe to bee king Edward the first, was sent to the marchalsey, and the 22 of May he was carried about Westminster hall before the Iudges, whipped about the pallace, and then through Westminster into Smithfield.

Bradford burnt, anno reg. 1. Monstrous fish.

The first of July Iohn Bradforde was burned in Smithfield.

In this moneth of August was brought to Lynne a monstrous fish of fortie foote in length.

K. Phillip went to Bussels in Brabant to visite the Emperour his father.

Shriues.

Thomas Leigh, Iohn Machill.

Great land waters.

In October fell such abundance of raine, that for the space of six daies men might row with boats in S. Georges fields, water came into Westminster hall halfe a yard deepe.

Ridley & Latimer, Maior.

The 16. of October D. Ridley and D. Latimer were burnt at Oxford.

Sir William Garard, Haberdasher.

First fruits & tenths restored to the clergie.

The Queene yeelded up to the spirituall men the first fruites and tenthes of all Bishoprickes, Benefices, and Ecclesiasticall liuings. In this parliament was graunted to the king and Queene a subsidie of the laitie, from fiue pound to 10. li. 8 d. of the pound, from ten pound to twentie pounde,

pound, 12. d. of the pound, and from 20. pound vpward 16. d. of the pound, and all strangers double, and the clergie granted 6. s. of the pound.

Stephen Gardiner Bishoppe of Winchester, Chauncellour of England, died ye ninth of November, and was buried at Winchester. D.G. deceased.

William Constable, who had caused letters to be cast abrode that king Edward was aliue and to some shewed himselfe to be king Edward, the 12. of March was drawen hanged, and quartered at Tyburn. The millers son faining to be k. Ed.

The 21. of March Doctour Cranmer Archbishop of Canterbury was burned at Oxford. D. Cranmer burnt.

Cardinal Poole on Sunday next, was consecrated Archbishop of Canterbury.

The 28. of March a part of Newgate called Mannings hall was burnt. 1556 Newgate a fire.

Certaine persons purposed to hane robbed the Queenes Exchequer, to the intent they might be able to maintaine warre against her, Ueal, Throgmorton, Peckham, Danfell, and Stanton were apprehended and hauerse others died. Conspiracy.

The 28. of April, Throgmorton and Richard Ueal were drawen to tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. The 19. of Thr[illegible] to [illegible] execute[illegible]

May Stanton was likewise executed.

The eight of June Risley, Devike, & Bedell, were executed at Tyburne. The 18. of June Sandes, a younger sonne of the Lord Sandes was hanged at S. Thomas of Watrings for a robery.

Sands hanged.

The 27. of June 13. persons were burnt at Stratforde the Bowe.

13. burnt at Stratford.

Ann. reg. 4.

The eight of July H. Beckham and J. Dantell were hanged and headed on the towerhill.

In the last yeare began the hot burning feauers, wherof died many olde persons, so that in London there died 7. Aldermen in the space of ten moneths.

7. Aldermen deceased.

William Haper, Iohn White,

shriues.

Sir Thomas Offey, Merchant tailor.

Maior.

The 21. of Nouember a man was brought from Westminster with a paper on his head, riding, his face towarde the horse taile, to the standard in Cheap, and there set on the pillory, and after burned in both the cheekes with the Letters F. & A. for falsly accusing one of the court of the common place in Westminster of treason. Greete cause haue I to wish the like accuser (not being penitent) likewise to be marked, that his swearing and forswearing against me, might be of the lesse credite among the ignorant.

A false accuser well marked.

The

The 16. of December a stranger borne was araigned for making keis to Newgate, to haue murthered the keper, and let forth the prisoners, at which time of his araignment he thrust a knife into the side of his fellowe prisoner that had giuen witnes against him, so ỳ he was in perill of death thereby, for the which fact he was immediatly taken from the barre into ỳ streete before the Justice hall, where his hand being first striken off, he was then hanged on a gibbet.

The keeper of Newgate was arraigned and indited, for that the saide prisoner had weapon about him, and his handes loose.

The fourth of January a shippe before Greenwich (the Court being there) shot off her ordenance, one peece beeing charged with a bullet, which passed through ỳ court and did no more hurt. Gun shot in to the court

The 27. of February an Ambassadour came from the Emperour of Muscouie and Rusland, who was receiued at Totenham by the Merchants aduenturers of London, riding in veluet coates & chaines of golde, and by them conueyed through the Citie vnto Fanchurchstreet where he lodged vntill the twelth of May, and then returned. Ambassador fró Muscouy

The Lorde Stourton murthered two men, for the which he was conueyed from the Tower of London to Salisbury, and there hanged with foure of his seruantes the 6. of March.

A blazing starre was at all times of the night the 6, 7, 8, 9, and 10. of March.

K. Phillip returned into England. 1557

King Philip returned into Englande, and the 12. of March passed through London, with the Queene and the nobles of the Realme.

The 27. of April T. Stafford and other, to the number of 32 persons, comming out of France, tooke the Castle of Scarborough, which they inioyed two daies, and then were taken and brought to London.

T. Stafford beheaded.

The 28. of May T. Stafford was beheaded on the Tower hill, and on the morowe three of his companions were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

The seuenth of June open warre was proclaimed against the Frenche King.

Englishmen sent to St. Quintianes.

The first of July the king passed ouer to Calleis, and so into Flanders, where he made great preparation of warre against the French king, the Queene sent ouer an armie of one thousand horsemen, foure thousand

and footmen, and two thousand pioners, to aide king Phillip whereof the Earle of Penbrooke was generall.

The 15. of July died the Ladie Anne of Cleaue and was buryed at Westminster.

The 18 of August the town of S. Quintains was taken by king Phillip, with the helpe of Englishmen. An. reg. 5

This yeere before harueſt, wheat was ſolde for fiue marke the quarter, malt at 44. ſhillings the quarter, beans and rie at 26. s. the quarter, and peaſe at 46. s. 8. d. But after harueſt wheat was ſolde for 5. s. the quarter, malt 6. s. 8. rie at 3. s. and 4. d. In the Country wheat was ſolde for 4. s. the quarter of malt 4. s. 8. d. & in ſome places a buſhell of rie for a pound of Candles which was 4. d. Dearth and plenty.

Shriues. Maior.

Richard Malerie, Iames Altam.
Sir Thomas Curteis, fiſhmonger.

Calleis loſt by the Engliſhmen.

The firſt of January the French men came to Calleis with a great armie, and within fiue daies were maiſters thereof, and ſhortly after wanne all the peeces on that ſide the ſea.

The French king alſo inuaded Flandes, ſpoyled and burnt Dunkirke before King Phillip could come to the reſcue.

The 7. of July, within a mile of Not- An. reg. 6.

tingham, a tempest of thunder, as it came through two townes, beat downe all the houses and Churches the belles were cast to the out side of the Churchyards, & some webs of Lead 400. foote in the fielde, wythen like a paire of glones. the riuer of Trent running betweene the two townes the water with the midde was caryed a quarter of a mile, and cast against trees, the trees were pulled vp by the roots, and cast twelue score off. A childe was taken forth of a mans handes and caried a hundreth foote, and then let fall, and so dyed, fiue or six men were slaine, there fel some hailestones that were sixteene inches about &c.

The quartaine agues continued more vehemently than ỹ last yere passed, wherethrough died many olde people, especially Priests so that a great number of Parishes were vnserued.

Shriues. Iohn Hlase, Richard Champion.

Maior. Sir Thomas Leigh, Mercer.

King Phillip beeing absent out of the realme, Queene Mary ended her life the seuenteenth of November in ỹ yeare 1558. when shee had raigned fiue yeares, foure moneths, and odde daies. The same daie deceased Cardinall poole, and a little before two of her Physitions, besides diuerse

Bish-

Bishops and noble men. Queene Marie was buried at Westminster, and Cardinall Poole at Canterbury.

Queene Elizabeth.

ELizabeth our most gratious and soueraigne Ladie, second Daughter to kind Henry the eight, to ỳ great comfort of England, was proclaimed Queene the 17 of November, anno. 1558. not long after shee came from Hatfielde in Hartfordshire, vnto the charterhouse of London, & from thence to the Tower, where, she remained vntill preparation was made for her Coronation. An. Reg. 1 Coronation

The 14. of January the Queenes maiestie passed through the Citie to her pallace at Westminster, the nert day she was crowned by Doctor Oglethorpe Bishop of Carlile. The 20. of January beganne a Parliament at Westminster, before the states whe eof D. Cor, late come from beyond the seas, and sometime schole maister to king Edward the firt, made a learned sermon. In this Paliament the first Parliament

fruites and tenthes were granted to the crowne, & also ꝑ supreem gouernment ouer the state Ecclesiasticall, likewise the booke of common prayer and administration of the Sacraments in the vulgar tongue was reckoned.

1559 A conference at Westminster.

The third of Aprill the Queenes maiestie appointed a conference to be made at Westminster Church, betweene the olde Bishops, and certaine learned men late come from beyond the Seas, concerning matters of religion.

The 7. of Aprill was a peace proclaimed betwixt England, France, & Scotland

Subsidie graunted.

A subsidie of 2.s.8.d. the pound, of moueable goods.

The citizens of London mustered at Greenwich.

The 9. of July the Citizens of London had a muster afore the Queene at Greenwich of 1400. men, where of 800. were pikemen. 4. harquebuts, and 200. halberts, which were furnished and set forth by the companies of the Citie of London.

Bishops deprived.

In the moneth of July, the Bishopes of Yorke, Elie, and London, with other, for refusing to take ꝑ oath touching ꝑ Queens supremacie, were deprived from their Bishoppricks. And likewise were diuerse Deanes, Archdeacons, Parsons and Vicars,

cars, depriued from their Benifices, and
some committed to prison in the tower,
Fleete, Marshalsey and kings bench.

Commissioners were likewise appoin-
ted for the establishing of religion through
the whole Realme.

Alls all houses of Religion erected by Iniunctions
Queene Mary suppressed.

On the euen of Saint Bartholomew, the Churchima-
day and the morrowe, in Paules Church- ges burned.
yard, Cheape, and diuerse places of
the citie of London, the roods, and other
Imagies of the Churches were burned

The 8. and 9. of September, an Obse- Obsequi for
quie was kept in Paules Church at Lon- the French
don, for Henry the French king. king.

Thomas Lodge, Roger Martine. Shriues.
Sir William Hewet, Clothworker. Maior.

Ann. reg. 2.

The Duke of Norffolke went towarde The 17. of
Scotland as generall with an armie, who November.
remained at Berwicke. 1560

In the moneth of Aprill the Lorde Gray Lord Gray
entered Scotland with an armie of tenne besieged
thousand, and besieged the towne of Lith, Leith.
where be weene the French and the Eng-
lishmen were often skrimishes, and many
slaine.

In May a noble man of France obtai-

ned

ned of the Queenes Maiesty, to send sir William Cecil Knight, principall, Secretary, with Doctor Motton to treat with the Frenchmen in Scotland who by their wisdomes so well ordered the matter, that they agreede vpon a peace, the French to depart.

Houses blowne vp.

The fift of July through shooting of a gunne which brake in the house of a dutch man in croked lane, setting fire on a firkin and barrell of Gunpoulder, foure houses were blowen vp, and diuerse other sore scattered, nine men and women were slaine.

The 3. fal of base money

On Michaelmas euen was published by proclamation, that the teston coined for 12. d. & in the raigne of king Edwarde the the first, called downe to 6. d. shoulde now forthwith (marked with the portcullies) be taken for foure d. ob. with the greyhound for two d. q. the third sort, not to be taken for any value, the groate should be 2. d. the 2. d. a pennie, &c.

New coine of fine siluer

Shriues, Maior, An. reg. 3

Christopher Draper, Thomas Ko.
Sir William Chester, Draper.

The 17. of Nouember, Merchant Tailours, schoole.

The 21. of March a notable Grammer Schole was founded by the maister wardens, and assistantes of the Worshipfull company of the Merchant Tailours of

London

London, in the Parish of Saint Laurence Pountney. In the same Citie Richard Hills, late maister of that Companie gaue fiue hundred pound towarde the purchase of the house whereon the said schole is kept.

The 17. th of Aprill William Geffrey was whipped from the Marshalsey in Southwarke, to Bedlim without Bishops gate of London, for that he professed one I. Wooze to be Christ our sauiour. And the same I. Wooze was whipped till hee confessed Christ to be in heauen, and himselfe a sinfull man. 1561 W. Geffrey whipped. A false christ whipped.

The 4. of June betwene foure & fiue of the clocke in the afree noone, the steeple of Paules being fired by lightning, burst forth beneath the foo e of the crosse, & from thence burnt downe the sphere to the stone worke, so terrible, that within the space of foure houres, the same steeple with the rokes of the Church were consumed. Paules steeple on fire.

Alexander Auenon, Humfrey Baskeruile, Sir William Harper, Merchant tailor, shriues. Maior.

This sir William Harper founded a free schoole in the towne of Bedforde, where he was borne. Free schole at bedford.

The

An. reg. 4. The 15. of November the Queens maiesty published a proclamation, wherin she restored to the Realme diuers small peeces of siluer money, as the peece of fiue pence foure penke three pence, two pence, and a penie, three halpence, and three farthings.

The 17. of Nouember In March a Mare brought forth a fole with one bodie and two heads, and a long taile growing out betweene ye two heads. Also a Sow farrowed a Pigg with foure legs like to the armes of a man childe, wt hands and fingers, &c.

Monstrous births. In April a Sowe farrowed a Pigge with two bodies, eight fee, and but one head, many calues and lambes were monstrous some with collers of skinne growing about their neckes, like to the double ruffes of shirtes and neckercheffes then vsed.

1562 The 24. of May a man childe was borne at Chichester in Sussex, the head, armes, and legges whereof were like a natamie, the breast and bellie bigge, from the naue a long string hanging, about the necke a collour of flesh, growing like the ruffe of a neckerchiefe, comming vp aboute the eyres.

Going to New haue. The Queenes Maiestie in September addressed a band of her subiects to ye town of

of Newhauen in Normandy, vpon whose ariuall the townes men and inhabitants ioyfully surrendered themselues and their townes, which was kept by Englishmen from September 1562. to the 29. of Julie 1563. The gouernour of which bande was the Earle of Warwicke, who with the Captaines seruing there, and souldiers trayned by them to knowledge of seruice together, whith part of the olde approoued garison of Barwick, did at that time both manfully defende the peece and valiantly encountred by sundry skrimishes with Countie Ringraue and his band, the most parte whereof were happily atchieued to the great ouerthrowe of the aduersaries part, and singuler commendation of ours.

William Allin, Richard Chamberlaine, sir Thomas Lodge Grocer.

Shriuet. Maior. An. 5. the 17 of Nouember Tempest at Leicester 1563

The 16. of January a great tempest of winde and thunder happenned in ye towne of Leicester, which vncouered 411. bayes of houses, and ouerturned many.

When the French men with huge armies assembled out of all parts of Fraunce, to recouer the place of passage, the stopping whereof by our power was the double woe of their cōmon wealth, there bred through

the

the season of the yeare, and putrifaction of the aire, a miserable plague among our men, which maruailously increased, with the death of diuerse of the best Captaines and souldiours, where withall, there followed a cruell & quicke siege, where at, was present the young King himselfe, the Constable, and the best tried number of warlike souldiours within the whole country. The Cannons were placed, the Castle and walles were battered, and sundry breaches made beyonde expectation, how be it they were rewarded by our gunners, our captaines, and souldiours, in couragious ouer standing at the seueral breaches readie to defende their assaults which perceiued by the enemy, they caused their trompeters to sound the blast of emparle, that composition might be made, wherein both parties concluded, the towne was deliuered the 29. of July.

Pestilence, 10 S. parishes in London, besides 11 in the suburbs.

The Plague of pestilence beeing in the towne of Newhauen through the number of souldiers that returned into England, the infection therof spred into diuers parts of this realme, but especially the Citie of London was so infected, that in the same whole yeare that is to say, from the first of January. 1562. vntill the last of December, in an. 1563. the whole number of all

that

that dyed of all diseases, as wel within the Citie and liberties, as in the out parishes, was xxiij. thousand vi. hundred and three score, and of them, there dyed of the plague twenty thousand one hundred thirtie and fiue.

The 8. of July, happened a great tempest of lightning & thunder, where through a woman and three kine were slaine in the Couent garden neare to Charing crosse: in Essex a man was torne in peeces, his barn was borne downe, and his hay burnt. Tempest at London.

There was no term kept at Michaelmas

An earthquake in the moneth of September, specially in Lincolne and Northampton shires. Earthquake

Edward Bankes, Roland Hayward.
Sir John Wright Grocer. shriues.

The newe Maior kept no feast at Guildhall, & tooke his oath at the vttermost gate of the Tower of London. Maior.

From the first of December til the tweltfe was such continuall lightning & thunder, that the like hath not beene seen nor heard by any man liuing. An. reg. 6. Lightning & thunder.

In the moneth of December, was driuen on the shore at Grimsby in Lincolnshire a monstrous fish, in length xlv. yardes, his taile xv. foote broade, & vi. yards betweene his eyes.

Vill

Hillary tearme kept at Hertford Castle.

Terme kept at Hertford. 1564

Peace proclaimed betweene Englande and France.

Peace proclaimed.

Through sute of the Armorers there was on the vigile of S. Peter a watch in the Citie of London which did only stand in the highest streats of Cheape, Cornhill and so forth to Aldgate.

Watch on S Peters euen

The Queens progresse through Cambridge

The fift of August the Queenes Maiestie in her progresse, came to the Universitie of Cambridge, and was of all the Students honorably receiued in the Kinges Colledge. She made within S. Maries church a notable Oration in Latine, in the presence of the whole learned Universitie, to the Students great comfort. The next day shee went forward to Fincinbrooke.

Outcryer & bel man for the day.

The 30. day of August was enacted by a common counsell of the citie of London that all such citizens as from thenceforth should be constrained to sel houshold stuffe should first cause the same to be cryed thorough the Citie by a man with a bell, and then to be solde by the common outcryer appointed for that purpose.

Great flods in the thams

The 20. of September arose great flods in the riuer of Thames, whereth rough ye Marshes were ouerflowed, and many cattell drowned.

Shrines.

Edward Lackeman, Lionell Ducker.

The

The 2. of October was an obseqnie at Paules of London for Ferdinando late Empereur.

Obsequie for Ferdinando Emperour.

The seuenth of October at night all the North parts of the element seemed to be couered with flames of fire, proceeding from the Northeast and Northwest toward the midst of the firmament and descended West.

Fiery impressions.

Sir Richard Mallory, mercer.

Maior. ann. reg. 7.

The 20. of Nouember through negligence of a mayden with a candle, in an hundred pound waight of gunpouder, three houses in Bucklerlbury were sore shaken, and the maid died.

The 17. of Nouember houses shaken with gunpouder.

The 21. of December beganne a Frost which continued so extreamely, that on New yeres euen people went ouer & along the Thames on the yce, frō London bridge to Westminster, some played at the football, diuers of the Court beeing then at Westminster, shot at prickes set vpon the Thames. And the people both men and women went on the Thames in greater number than in any streete of the city of London. On the third day of Januarie at night it began to thaw, and on the 5. day was no yce to be seene betweene London bridge and Lambeth, which sodaine thaw caused great floods and high waters, that

The thames frosen ouer.

bare downe bridges and houses, and drowned many people in England, especially Yorshire Owes bridge was borne away. The third day of February, Henry Stuart Lorde Darely, eldest sonne of Matthew Earle of Lineux, tooke his iourney toward Scotland, and in Sommer following married Marie Q. of Scotland.

Ows bridge born down.

H. Stuarte married the Queene of Scots.

1565

On S. Peters euen at night, was the like standing watch in London, as had been on the same night xii. moneths.

Watch at Midsomer.

The 16. of July about ix. of the clocke at night began a tempest of lightning and thunder, with showres of haile, which continued till 3. of the clocke in the next morning so terrible, that at Chelmesforde in Esser, 500. hundred acres of corne was destroyed, the glasse windows on the east side of the towne, & on the West & South sides of the Church were beaten downe, with also the tiles of their houses, besides diuers barnes, chimnies, & the battlemēts of the Church which was ouerthrowne. The like harme was done in many other places, as at Leeds, Cranebrooke, Douer, &c. Christopher Prince and Margraue of Baden, with Cicely his wife, sister to the king of Swechland, in September landed at Douer, & the xi. day of the same they came to London and were lodged at

Tempest at Chelmesford.

Margraue & Marques of Baden.

the

the Earle of Bedfords place where, within foure daies after she trauailed and was deliuered of a man child, which childe was christened in the Queenes Chappell of White Hall, the Queenes Maiestie being Godmother, gaue the child to name Edwardus Fortunatus.

Iohn Riuers, Iames Hawes.

Sir Richard Champion, Draper.

Shriues. Maior. Ann. reg. 8.

The 24. of December there rose a great storme of wind, by whose rage the Thames and Seas ouerwhelmed many persons, and the great gates at the West end of S. Paules Church in London, were through the force of the wind then in the westerne part of the world, blowen open.

The 17. of Nouember Pauls gate blown open.

The Marques of Baden, and the Lady Cicely his wife, sister to the king of Swethen, now in the moneth of Aprill departed this land.

1566 The Marqu. of Baden returneth.

Certaine houses in Cornehill being first purchased by the citizens of London, & cost them more than 1532. pound, were afterwarde solde to such as should pull them from thence, & then the ground being made plaine, possession thereof was giuen to sir Tho. Gresham knight, there to build a place for Merchants to assemble in, at his owne proper charges, who on the seuenth of June, laide the first stone of

The Burse in Cornhill.

the foundation, and forthwith the workemen followed with such diligence, that by the moneth of November, in Anno 1597. the same was couered with slate.

The queens progresse to Oxford.

The 31. of August the Queenes Maiestie in her progresse came to the Vniuersitie of Oxford, and was of all the students honourably receiued.

The 5. of September after disputations the Queene at the humble suit of certain of her Nobilitie, made a breefe Oration in Latine to the Vniuersitie, and the next her Maiestie bade them farewell & rode to Ricote.

Shriues, Richard Lambart, Abrose Nicholas, Iohn Langley.

Maior, Sir Christopher Draper, Iremonger.

Yong prince of Scottes christened. An. reg. 9. Charles Iames, the first of that name, sonne to Henry Stuart L. of Darnly and Mary king and Queene of Scots, was borne in Edenborough castle the 19. of Iune last past, and the 18. of December solemnly christened at Stirling, whose Godfathers at the Christening were Charles king of Fraunce and Philibert duke of Sauoy, and the Queene of Maiestie of England was the Godmother, who gaue a font of gold curiously wrought and enamelled.

The 10. of February in the morning, Henry

Henry Stuart L. of Darnely beforenamed king of Scots, by Scots in Scotland was trafterously murdered. K. of Scots murdered.

Within the space of x. moneths last past died vii. Aldermen of London. 7. Aldermen deceased in London.

The 22. of April by great misfortune of fire in the towne of Ossestry in Wales to the number of two hundred houses besides cloth, corne, cattell, &c. were consumed. 1567 Ossestrie burnt.

The 17. of May in the towne of Milnal in Suffolke, 37 houses besides barns, stables, & such like were consumed with fire in the space of two houres. Milnall in Suffolke burnt.

Shane Onele who had rebelled against the Queenes Maiestie in Ireland, was this yeare with his great losse manfully repelled from the siege of Dundalke by the garrison thereof, and afterward thorough the valiancie of sir Henry Sidney L. deputie of Ireland, he was so discomfited in sundry conflicts that now hee determined to put a collar about his necke, and penitently to require his pardon. But Neile Mackener his secretary, persuaded him first to trie the friendship of certaine wild Scottes that theu lay encamped in Clan Iboy, vnder the conducting of Alexander Oge, and Mac, Gilliam Buske, whose father and vncle Shan Onele had Shan Onele discomfited

lately killed, neuertheleſſe he went to the ſaid campe the ſecond of June, where after a diſſembled entertainment, Gilliam Burke miniſtred quarrelling talke, and made a fray vpon Oneiles men, and then gathering together his Scots, hewed in pieces Shan Oneile, his Secretary, and all his company.

Shan Oncle ſlaine.

On S. Johns euen at night, was the like ſtanding watch in London, as had been on S. Peters euen in the yeare laſt before paſſed. The xxij. of July Charles Iames the yong Prince of Scotland, after a Sermon made by I. Knokes, was crowned King of Scottes at Sterling church, and at that time the Q. of Scots was priſoner at Loughleuen.

Watch at Midſomer.

Coronation in Scotland.

Shriues, Maior. An. reg. 10.

Thomas Ramſey, William Bond, Sir Roger Martin, Mercer.

Hay ſold by waight.

After a dry Sommer ſ lowed a ſharpe winter with ſuch a ſcarſitie of fodder and hay, that in diuers places the ſame was ſolde by waight ſ. v.d. the ſtone; there ſ lowed alſo great death of cattell.

1568 Great winds.

The 28. of March through vehement rage and tempeſt of winds many veſſels on the Thames with two tilt boats before Graueſend, were ſonke and drowned.

Q. of Scots arriued in England.

The 16. of May, Mary Q. of Scottes after her eſcape made out of Loughleuen, where

where she had been imprisoned, arrived at Werkington in England, having in her company to the number of 16. persons, besides 4. water men, where she was staied, & conuaied to Carlile, and from thence to Bolton castle belonging to the L. Scrope, who with sir Ralph Sadler sent downe for that purpose, had the custody of her, till shee was committed to the Earle of Shrewsbury.

The 26. of June deceased T. Young Archbishop of Yorke at Sheffield, & was buried at Yorke. Archbishop of Yorke deceased,

I. Alephe, R. Harding draper, James Bacō. Shriues.

The 11. of October were taken in Suffolke at Downam bridge 17. monstrous fishes, some of them 27. foote in length. Monstrous fishes,

Sir Thomas Rowe, Merchant taylour. Maior.

This sir T. Roe caused to be inclosed wt a wall of brick, nigh one acre of ground nere vnto Bethlem without bishopsgate, to be a place of burtall for the dead, of such parishes in London as lacked conuenient ground within their parishes: he also builded a loft for ladies & gentlewomē to stād in Paules Churchyard of London, there to heare the Sermons. More the said sir Thomas Roe at his decease, gaue to the Master and Wardens of the Merchant tailors, the summe of 100. pound in money, Buriall for the dead.

to the intent they shall deliuer the same out vnto eight poore men occupying rowing at the pearch or shearing with the broad sleeres, freemen of the said companie, or making of garments, the summe of 12. pound, v. s. to a man in free loane for two yeares, and so from two yeares to two yeares for euer. He also gaue landes and tenements, out of the which should be giuen to poore men free of the cloth-workers, Carpenters, Tylars, Plaisterers, and Armorers, to be chosen out of the said companies of such poore and impotent persons, as for their age and impotencie are vnable sonuen enly to exercise their crafts or faculties, the summe of xl. pound yearely for euer, viz. xiii. pounde to each of them.

New Conduit at Walbrooke. An. reg. 11.

At the costes and charges of the Citizens of London a new conduit was builded at Walbrooke corner neare to Dowgate, the water whereof is conueied out of the Thames.

A Frenchman executed.

The 17. of January a Frenchman and two Englishmen were drawne from Newgate to Tiburne and there hanged, the Frenchman quartered, who had coined gold counterfait, the Englishmen the one had clipped siluer, the other cast testons of Tinne.

The

The 28. of March the Pentioners well appointed in armour on horſebacke, muſtered before the Queene in Hide Parke beſide Weſtminſter. 1569 Muſter of Pentioners.

A great Lottery being holden at London in Paules Churchyard at the Weſt dore, was begun to be drawen the 11. of Januarie, and continued day and night till the 6. of May. A Lotterie at London.

The 17. of Auguſt an Ambaſſadour from Muſcouie, landed at the Tower wharfe, and was there received by the lord Maior of London, the Aldermen and Shiriues in ſcarlet, with the Merchants aduenturers in coates of blacke velues all on horſebacke, who conuayed him to the Muſcouie houſe in Seeding lane, there to be lodged. Embaſſador from Muſcouie.

The plague of peſtilence ſomewhat raigning, Michaelmas tearme was adiourned into Hillary tearme. Terme adiourned.

Henry Becher, William Dane. Shriues.

This M. Dane by his Teſtament, and alſo Margaret Dane his wife gaue great legacies to the poore, neuer performed.

The 11. of October T. Duke of Norfolke was brought to the tower priſoner.

Sir Alexander Auenon, Iremonger. Maior.

This Maior went by water to Weſtminſter, and there tooke his oth, but kept No Maiors feaſt.

All

no feast at Guild hall, least through comming togither of a multitude infection of the pestilence might haue increased

The 24. of Nouember the Q. Maiestie caused the Earles of Northumberland & Westmerland who rebelled in the North to be proclaimed traytors, and forthwith prepared an army for their suppression.

Ann. reg. 12.

The 17. of Nouember the earls of Northumberland and Westmerlād proclaimed traitours.

The Earle of Sussex lieutenant generall against the rebels.

The Earle of Sussex the Queens lieutenant generall in the North, had on the 17. of Nouember there published the like proclamation against the said rebels, and also sent out to all such gentlemen as he knew to be of her Maiesties loning subiects vnder his rule, which came vnto him with such a number, as he was able to make aboue fiue thousand horsemen and footemen, and so being accompanied with the earle of Rutland his lieutenant, the lord Hunsdon generall of his horsemē, William lord Eure who had the leading of the rereward of the footmen, and Sir Ralph Sadler treasurer, who all came to Yorke, the xi. of December they marched from Yorke toward Topclife, the xii. sir G. Bowes comming from Bernards castle met him, & was made Marshall of the armie, then they went to Northalarton, to Smoeton, to Croftbridge, and so to Aclay, on the which day the rebels

bels fled from Durham to Exham.

The Earle of Sussex went from Aclay to Durham, then to New castle, and the xx. of December to Exham, from whence the rebels were gone the night before to Naworth, where counselling with Edward Dakers concerning their owne weakenes, as also how they were pursued by the Earle of Sussex and his power of 7. thousand. And moreouer that the earle of Warwicke, the lord Clinton lord Admirall of England, and lord Vicount Hereford with an armie of xii. thousand out of the South, whereof the said Earle of Warwicke was generall, was not farre behind them at Brow bridge.

Earle of Warwicke sent against the rebels.

The next night the two Earles of Northumberland and Westmerland, with sundry of the principall gentlemen, fled to Yerlaw in Scotland. The other rebels were shortly after take by Earle of Sussex.

The Earles of Northumberland and Westmerland.

The fourth and fifth of January did suffer at Durham to the number of sixty fire Constables and other, amongst whome the Alderman of the Towne and a priest called parson Plomtree, were the most notable. Then George Bowes Marshall finding many to be fautors in the aforesaid rebellion, did see them executed in euery Market Towne and other places, betwixt

Rebels executed at Durham.

betwixt New Castell and Werthorby, about 60. miles in lengeth, and 40. miles in breadth.

A prentice hanged for murdering his master.

The 21. of Januarie a prentice was hanged at the North end of Finke lane in London, for that he had stricken his master, whereof he dies.

Leonard Dacre fled into Scotland.

The 22. of February Leonard Dacre having raised a number of people, the L. Hunsdon and other setting on him with a company of valiant souldiers, slue many of his people, and forced him to flie into Scotland.

On good Friday Simon Digby, John Fulthorp Esquires, Robert Beneman, Thomas Bishop the younger, gentlemen, were drawen from the castle of Yorke to Knauesmire without the city of Yorke, & there hanged, headed, and quartered.

The earle of Sussex made a iourney into Scotland.

The 17. of Aprill the Earle of Sussex with the lord Hunsdon, master William Drewrie high Marshall of Berwicke & all the garrison and power of the same, began a iourny into Scotland, and entred into Tyndale, burnt, ouerthrew, & spoiled all the castles, townes, and villages of their enemies before them, till they came to Craling.

The same day Sir John Foster, warden of the middle Marches with the garrison

rison of the same, entred into Tiuidale vpon Erpas gate fiftene miles from Warke, where in like order they burnt, raced, and spoiled the cuntry before them, till they came to Castle Cralinx, which likewise they ouerthrewe, raced, and burnt. Sir I. Foster with a garrison entred Scotland.

There both the armies met, and so marched by the riuer of Tiwit, racing, burning, and spoiling castles and piles along the riuer till they came to Gedworth.

The lord Lieutenant returned to Barwicke the 22. of Aprill.

The lord Scrope warden of the West Marches entred Scotland the 18. of Aprill, burnt and spoiled almost to Dumfrees, tooke many prisoners, and returned safely. The marches of England were so garded by the L. Eure, sir George Bowes, and other of the Bishoppricke, that not one house was burned, nor one Cowe taken out of England. There was raced, ouerthrowen, and burnt in this iourney, aboue fiftie strong castles and piles, and aboue 300. townes and villages. The Lorde Scrope entred Scotland.

The 25. the Lieutenant accompanied with the lord gouernour, the Marshall, diuers iustie Gentlemen, Capitaines, and souldiers, to the number of three thousand, set forwarde to Yorke and so to Newnes

Newme Castle, which Castle was yeelded, the lord Gouernour, the lord Marshall, and other expelled the Scottes, to the number of 168. persons, among whom were two English men, which were carried to Barwicke & there executed. The lord lieutenant placed in the Castle Captaine Wood, and captain Pikeman, with 200. hundred souldiers, and so returned to Berwicke. The fourth of May hee sent master Drewry Marshall, with the number of 2000. to take Faust castle, which at the first comming was deliuered to the Marshall, who expelled the Scots, and so returned to Berwicke.

Rebels executed at Barwicke.

Sir William Drewry set forward toward Edenborough with diuers Scot bands, to ioyne with the Earles of Lineaux, Morton, Glencorne, and Marre, with other of the kings power of Scotland, in pursuing of the English rebels, and such as supported them. They came to Edenborough the thirteenth of May, and from thence to Lithcoe, where the Regent was slaine.

The 17. the footmen marched to Faukirke, and sir William Drewry with the horsemen, marched to Sterling to see the king. The 18. they departed to the foote bands, & so togither marched to Glascoy,

where

where the lord Hamelton had beſieged a houſe of the kings, but hearing of their comming they fled.

The 28. our Generall with the whole armie marched towards the caſtle of Hamelton, and there had parly with Arthur Hamelton, but he would not deliuer the caſtle, from thence accompanied with the Earle of Lenox and Mortaine with the horſemen, marched to a faire houſe of the Abbots of Kelwting, which houſe they burned with 17. houſes more, wherein one was the Lord Lanhaps.

The 27. of May Thomas Mowton and Chriſtopher Mowton of Yorkeſhire, for the late rebellion in the North, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered. The Norths executed.

The 28. of May the Caſtle of Hamelton was yeelded to Sir William Drewrie, and by him preſently ſpoyled and burnt. Hamelton in Scotland yeelded.

A conſpiracie was made by certaine gentlemen and other in the countrey of Norffolke, whoſe purpoſe was on Midſommer day, at Harleſtone faire with ſound of Trumpet, to haue raiſed a number, and then to proclaime their pretences againſt ſtrangers and other. This mat- Conſpiracy in Norffolk.

ter

ter was vttered by T. Rete vnto J. Rensey, who forthwith sent the same Rete to the next iustice, before whome he opened the whole matter, whereupon Master D. Drewrie immediatly apprehended J. Throgmorton, and after him many gentlemen of the City of Norwich, and the Countrey of Norffolke, and at the next sessions of Gaile deliuery at the Castle of Norwich, 1. of them were endited of high treason, three of them were hanged, bowelled, and quartered, which were John Throgmorton, Thomas Brooke, and G. Dedman.

Duke of Norffolke remoued.

The 4. of August the duke of Norffolke was remooued to the Charterhouse, nere vnto Smithfield.

Felton executed.

The same day was arraigned J. Felton for hanging a Bull at the gate of the Bishoppe of Londons pallace, and also two young men for coyning and clipping, who all were found guiltie of high treason.

The 8. of August J. Felton was drawen from Newgate into Paules Churchyard, and there hanged before the bishops pallace gate, and being cut downe aliue, was bowelled and quartered. The shirines returned to Tiburn with two young men, which were there executed for coyning and clipping.

The

The 22. of August the Earle of Sussex and the lord Scrope marched from Carlile with the Queenes armie and force of the north into Scotland, passing ouer the riuer of Eske, Leuin, and Sarke, so to Dornocke wood, and then to Annonna, a strong house of the lord Harris, which they raced and ouerthrew with other thereabouts, from thence to Hodhim, which they blewe vp, from thence to Kennell, which they burnt, from thence to Domfrees, which they sacked, and ouerthrew a sumptuous house belonging to the Queene of Scots, then passing the riuer of Longher, they burnt and spoiled Cowhilles & Powtracke, and returned to Domfrees, and so to the towne of Bankende, which they burnt, with another house pertaining to William Maxwell, so the Castle of Callauoracke, which Castle they blew vp and returned. A iourney into Scotland.

The 28 of August they marched towards Carlile, where by ye way they burnt two houses, ye one being Arthur Greames, the other Rich George.

Francis Barnam, William Box. Shriues.

The 5. of October happened a terrible tempest of winde and raine, by meanes whereof many shippes and other vessels were drowned: the waters ouerflowing High waters.

drowned many townes, villages, cattell, houses and goods, beddes many men, women, and children, drowned in their beddes.

Maior. Sir Rowland Haward.

An. reg. 13. The 23. of Januarie the Queenes Maiestie accompanied with her Nobility, came to Sir Thomas Greshams in Bishops gate street of London, where she dined, and after returning through Cornehill, entred the Burse, which place she caused by an Heralde to be proclaimed the Royall Exchange.

Roiall Exchange.

A strange kind of earth remoning. The 17. of Februarie at Rynnastone, neare Wartleche, in the Counsie of Hereford, was seene the ground to open, and certaine rockes with a piece of ground remooned, and went forward the space of foure dales. It remooned it selfe be ween sixe of the clocke in the euening, and seuen the next morrowe, fortie paces, carrying great trees and sheepe coates, some with three score sheepe in them. The depth of the hole where it first brake out, is thirty foote, the breadth of the breach is eight score yardes, and in length aboue twentie score yardes. It ouerthrew Rynnastone Chappell. Also two high wales be remooned nigh one hundred yards, with ye trees of the hedgerowes. The ground in alt is

26.

26. acres, and where tillage ground was, there is pasture left in place, and where was pasture, there is tillage ground gone upon it.

The second of Aprill a Parliament beganne at Westminster, wherein was granted by the Clergie a subsidy of sixe shillings in the pound, and by the temporaltie two fifteenes, with a subsidy of two shillings 8. d. in the pound. 1571 Parliament.

The first of June John Storie a Doctor of the Canon law, who before had been condemned of high treason, was drawen from the Tower of London to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. Doctor Storie executed

The 18. of June there was a combat appointed to have been fought for a certaine mansure & demaine lands in the Isle of Harty in Kent, Simon Low and John Mine plaintifes, had brought a writte of right against T. Paramore, who offered to defend his right by battell, & the plaintifes declared accepted to answere his challenge. Hereupon the said Paramore brought before the Iudges of the common pleas at Westminster, one G. Thorne, & the plaintifes brought H. Nayler master of defence. Thorne cast downe a gauntlet, which Nayler tooke up. Upon A combat appointed at Iusthill.

the Sonday before the battaile should be tryed, on the next morrowe the matter was stayed, and the parties agreed, that Paramore being in possession should haue the land.

The quarrell of combat staied.

It was thought good that for Paramores assurance, the order should be kept touching the combat, and that the plaintifes Low and Ryme should make default of appearance, and that the Court should sit in Tuthill fields, where was prepared one plot of ground one and twenty yardes square double railed for the combat, without the West square a stage being set for the Judges, representing the court of common pleas.

About ten of the clocke the court of common pleas came to the place prepared, when the lord chiefe Justice with two other his associats were set, then Low was called to come in, or else to loose his Writ of right.

Then the sureties of Henry Nailor were called to bring in the said Nailor, champion for Simon Lowe, and shortly thereupon sir Jerome Bowes leading Naylor entred the listes, bringing him downe till he came just against the Judges, & there making curtesie Nailor put off his nether stocks, and so bare foote and bare legged,

faue

saue his silke scauilions, and his dubblet sleeues tied vp to the elbow, bare headed, came in as is aforesaid.

Then were called the sureties of G. Thorne, and immediately sir Henry Cheiney entring vsed the like order as Naylor had. After all this the lord chiefe Justice rehearsing the manner of bringing the Writ of right by Simon Low, of the answer made by Paramour, and how Paramour had challenged to defend his right by his champion G. Thorne, and of the accepting the triall by Low, with his champion Henry Naylor, then for default of appearance in Low, he adiudged the land to Paramour, and dismissed the Champions.

The 16. of July Rebecca Chamber of Hertlettesham, for poisoning T. Chamber her husband, was burnt at Waldiffone in Kent. A woman burnt.

The seuenth of September the Duke of Norffolke was remoued from ye Charterhouse to the tower of London. Duke of Norffolke sent to the tower.

The 22. of September deceased John Jewell bishop of Salisbury, in his life a most eloquent and diligent preacher, but a farre more painfull and studious writer, as his workes remaining witnes. B. of Salisbury deceased.

Henry Millet, John Branch. shriues.

Maior. Sir William Allen, Mercer.

The Christians victorie against the Turkes.

The 9. of Nouember great reioycing was made at London, for the late come newes of a maruallous victorie obtained by the Christian armie by Sea, against the Turks the sixt of October last passed, wherin was taken & sunke of the Turkes gallies and Brigantines 230. there were slaine of the Turkes more than thirtie thousand, beside a great number of prisoners taken, and about 12000. Christians that had beene slaues with the Turkes, were set at libertie. The 23. of January deceased sir William Peter knight, who had beene secretary and of the priuy counsell to foure kings & queens in this realm, and seuen times lord Ambassador abroad in forraine lands, he augmented Exeester College in Oxford, with lands to the value of one hundred pounds by yeare, & also builded ten almes houses in the Parish of Ingarstone for twentie poore people ten within the house, & ten without, hauing euery one of them two pence the day, a winter gowne, and two load of wood, and among them feeding for sixe Kine winter and Sommer.

An. reg. 24.

Sir W. Peter deceased.

Duke of Norffolke arraigned.

The 16. of January T. Duke of Norffolke was arraigned in Westminster hall, and there by his Peeres found guilty of

of high treason.

The 11. of February Reneline Barney and Edmond Warber, were drawn from the Tower of London, and Henry Rolfe from the Marshalsey in Southwarke, all three to Tiburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, Barney and Warber for conspiracie, and Rolfe for counterfaiting the Queenes maiesties hand.

The 12. of February was proclamation made for the sharpe punishment of such as coniaied Bels, Lead, and other church goods out of their Parish Churches or Chappels. A proclamation.

The tenth of March deceased sir William Powlet knight L. Saint John, Earle of Wilthire, Marques of Winchester, knight of the Garter, one of the M. maiesties priuie Counsell, and Lord high Treasurer of England. This worthie man was borne in the yeare of our Lorde 1483. and liued about the age 87. yeares. He serued Henry the 7. Henry the eight, Edward the first, quiene Mary, & queene Elizabeth. Himselfe did see the children of his childrens children, growing to the number of 103. Sir W. Powlet deceased. 1572.

The 31. of March by the commaundement of the counsell, the Citizens of London assembling at their seuerall hals, the

Master collected the most active persons of euery their companies, to the number of three thousand, whom they appointed to be pikemen and shot, the pikemen were forthwith armed in fair corslets, the gunners had euery of them his Callieuer, with the furniture. To these were appointed diuers Captaines, who to traine them vp in warlike feats, mustered them thrice euery weeke, sometime in the artillerie yard, teaching the gunners to handle their peeces sometimes at the miles end, and in Saint Georges field teaching them to skirmish.

Souldiers trained.

On May day they mustred at Greenwich before the Queens Maiestie, where they shewed many warlike feates, but were much hindred by the weather, all day showring.

A show at Greenwich.

In a Parliament for so much as the whole Realme of England was exceedingly pestered with rogues, vagabonds, and sturdy beggars, It was enacted that all persons aboue the age of 14. yeres being taken begging, vagrant, and wandering misorderly, should be apprehended, whipped, & burnt through the right eare with a hot iron, for the first time so taken, the second time to be hanged.

Rogues burnt thorough the eares.

The 24. of May, Martine Bullocke was

was hanged by the wel with two buckets in Bishops gate street in London, for robbing and murdering of a Merchant named Arthur Hall, in the parsonage of S. Martine, by the said well. Martin Bullock hãged

The second of June Thomas Duke of Norffolke was beheaded on the Tower hill. D. of Norff. beheaded.

Frauncis Duke of Memorencie, & Betraude de Saliguers, knights of the order of Saint Michaell, Ambassadours for Charles king of Fraunce arriued at Douer. French Embassadour.

The xv. of June they repaired to the white hall, and there in her Graces chappell about one of the clocke in the afternoone, the articles of treatie, league, or confederacie, and sure friendship concluded at Bloyes the xix. of Aprill, betweene the Queenes Maiesty and the French king being read, the same was by her maiesty and his Embassadours confirmed to be obserued and kept.

The xxii. of August Thomas Percie Earle of Northumberland, now brought out of Scotland whither he had fled, was beheaded at Yorke. Earle of Northumberland beheaded.

In the moneth of August Sir Thomas Smith, one of the Queenes Maiesties priuie Counsell, sent his sonne Thomas Englishmen sent to Ireland.

mas Smith Esquire into Ireland with a Colonie or habitation of Englishmen to inhabite the Ardes in Ulster.

Richard Pipe, Nicholas Woodrosse, Sir Lionell Ducket, mercer.

Shriues, Maior. An. reg. 15. A strange Starre.

The 18. of Nouember was seene a star Northward very bright and cleare in the constellation of Cassiopeia, which with three chiefe fixed stars of the said constellation made a Geometricall figure lesengewise, of the learned men called Rombus: this starre in bignes at the first appearing seemed bigger then Jupiter, and not much lesse than Venus when shee seemed greatest, also the said starre neuer changing his place, was carried about with the daily motion of heauen, as all fixed starres commonly are, and so continued almost fiue moneths.

The same Starre was found to be in place celestiall farre aboue the Moone, otherwise than euer any comet hath been seene, or naturally can appeare. Therefore it is supposed, that the signification thereof is directed purposely and specially to the same matter not naturall, but celestiall, or rather supercelestiall, is strange, as from the beginning of ye world neuer was the like.

The 14. of Nouember Edward Earl

of Darby, Lord Stanley and Strange, lord and gouernour of the Isle of Man, knight of the noble order of the Garter, and one of the Queenes maiestles priuie counsell, deceased. His life and death deseruing commendation, and crauing memory to be imitated, was such as followeth. His fidelitie to two kings and two Queenes in dangerous times and great rebellions, in which time and alwaies as cause serued, he was lieutenant of Lancashire and Cheshire. His godly disposition to his Tenants, neuer forcing any seruice at their handes, but due paiment of their rent. His liberalitie to strangers, his famous housekeeping, his feeding, especially of aged persons twice a day, fortie and odde, besides all commers thrice a weeke appointed for his dealing daies, & euery good Friday 35. yeres one with another 2700. with meate, dunke, money, and mony worth. His cunning in setting bones disloynted or broke, his chirurgery and desire to helpe the poore, his dowrie of his George and seale to the Lorde Strange, with exhortation that he might keepe it so vnspotted in fidelitye to his Prince, as he had, and his hope that her died in the Queenes fauour, his ioyfull parting this worlde, his taking leaue of all

Earle of Derby deceased.

George

all his seruants by shaking of handes, and his remembrance to the last day.

Hall & Wilkinson executed.

The 28. of November J. Hall Gentleman, and Oswald Wilkinson late Gayler of Yorke Castle, were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

Sharpe frosts.

This yere a sharp frost from before the feast of all Saints, till after the feast of the Epiphany, sometimes deepe snowes, sometimes raine, which freezed as fast as the same fell to the ground, whereby at Crotham in Kent & many other places, the armes and boughes of trees being ouercharged with yce, fell from the stocks.

Earle of Worcester sent into France, robbed on the Sea.

The 18. of January William lord Somerset Earle of Worcester, begunne his iourney towarde France, to the Christening of the kings daughter there, in stead of the Queenes Maiestie of England. The said Earle with many of his company were robbed vpon the sea of much of their baggage, & three or foure of their men slaine.

The narrow sea scoured.

In the moneth of February through sundry haynous complaines brought to the Queenes Maiestie and her Counsell, of Pirats that kept the narrow Seas, doing many robberies, as also the robbing of the Earle of Worcester, it pleased her

Maiest

Maiesty to send one of her shippes named the Swallow, vnder the charge of William Holstocke Esquire, controller of her highnes ships who had with him the Gillian, the Barke Garet, and the Barke of Yarmouth, and 306. able mariners, gunners, & souldiers in the said three ships, and one Barke which scoured the narrow sea, frō the North forland as farre Westward as Falmouth in Cornewall, and tooke wenty ships and Barkes of sundry nations, viz. English, French, and Flemings, (but all Pirats) and in fashion of warre. He apprehended in those ships and Barks to the number of 900. men of all nations, & sent them to Sandwich, Douer, Wight, and Portesmouth (whereof three of them that robbed the earle of Worcester were shortly after executed at Wight.) Also the said William Holstocke did rescue and take from the abouesaid Pirats xv. other merchants ships laden with Warchandises, that were their prises, being of sundry nations, and set at liberty the said xv. merchants ships and goods, which done, he returned.

Pirats on the west seas.

Pirats executed.

The 4. of May a man was hanged in chaines in Saint Georges field beyond Southwarke of London, for murdering the Gaylor of Horsham.

A man hanged in Saint Georges field.

The

1573 G. Sanders murdered.

The 25. of March being Wednesday in Easter weeke, George Browne cruelly murdered neare to Hooters hill in Kent, a wealthy merchant of London, named George Sanders, & John Bean of Wolwich, which murder was committed by the procurement of Mistresse Sanders, wife to the said George Sanders, for the which fact, George Browne was hanged in Smithfield of London the 20. day of Aprill, and after hanged in chaines neare unto the place where he had done the fact, Mistris Anne Sanders, Mistris Anne Drury, and trusty Roger mistris Drures man, were all as accessary, hanged in Smithfield on the 17. of May. Not long after Antony Browne, brother to the forenamed George Browne was for notable felonies connayed to Newgate to Yorke and there hanged.

G. Browne, Anne Sanders, Anne Drury, and trustie Roger hanged.

A. Browne hanged at Yorke.

The 1. of Aprill vii. pirats taken on the North seas, were led from Southwarke to Wapping, and fiue of them were there hanged, the other two had their pardon. The xvi. of Aprill a Chandlers wife without Aldersgate of London, who had practised her husbands death by poisoning and other waies, was set on the pillory in Cheape with three other women who had been of her counsell, two of them

Pirats hanged at wapping.

Foure women on the pillory.

were with her there whipped.

The 7. of June a great tempest of haile and rain happened at Tocester in Northampton shire, wherethrough fire houses in that towne were borne downe, & xiiii. more sore perished, the hailestones were fire inches about, one childe was there drowned, & many sheep with other cattel. Haile in Northamptonshire,

The 16. of June Thomas Woodhouse priest was arraigned in the Guild Hall of London and condemned of high treason, who had judgement to be hanged & quartered, and was executed at Tyburne the 19. of June. T. Woodhouse.

The xvi. of August, Walter Earle of Essex, accompanied with the lord Rich, and diuers other gentlemen, embarked themselues in seuerall ships at Leirpoole, and tooke their bo age towards Ireland. The earle after many and great dangers on the Sea landed at Knockfergus. The lord Rich with the like dangers landed at Castle Kilclife, where being mette by Captaine Malby, master Smith, and master Moore, was conducted to master Warbies house, where he had in readines on the morrow morning 150. horsemen for their safegard to Knockefergus, beside 50. Kernes. Earle of Essex sailed into Ireland.

Sir Brian Mahephelin had praied the

countrey,

Countrey, but on the vi. of September he came to Knockefergus to the Earle of Esser, and there made his submission.

After him Ferdorough Macgillastike Roze, Oge, Macwilline did the like, and diuers others sent their messengers to the Earle to signifie that they were at his disposition, as the Baron of Dongarrowe, Condenell, Odonell, and the Captaine of Kylu to.

Earle of Essex generall of Vlster.

The Earle of Esser hauing the Countrey of Clany boy and other, the Queene Maiestie directed her letters to the Lords deputie of Ireland willing him to make the Earle of Esser captaine generall of the Irish nation in the prouince of Vlster, and to deuide the countrey wonne, Clanyboy and elsewhere, &c.

Shriues.

James Haruey, Thomas Pullison,

Maior.

Iohn Riuers, Grocer.

Peter Burchet wounded Master Hawkins.

The xi. of October Peter Burchet gentleman, with his dagger sodainly wounded, and meant to haue murdered John Hawkins esquire, as he with sir William Winter, and an other gentleman rode towards Westminster, in the high streete neare to the Strand; for which fact the saide Burchet beeing committed to the Tower, was after examined concerning the fact, and was found to hold certaine

erronious

erronious opinions, for the which he was sent to the Lowlards Tower, but through the earnest perswasions of diuers learned men he abiured his opinions. And the ix. of Nouember was remoued againe to the Tower of London, where on the next morrowe whilest Hugh Longworth, stood reading in the Bible, the said Burchete tooke a billits end out of the fire, and knocked ye saide Longworth on the heade, til he had stricke him starke dead, for the which on the vi. of Nouember he was brought to ye gybete, wherafter his right hand beeing stricken off, & nayled to the gybet, he was hanged nigh the place where he wounded maister Hawkins.

Peter Burchet killeth his keeper.

Peter Burchet hãged. An. reg. 16. The 17 of Nouember Dearth without scarsitie

About Lammas Wheat was sould at London for iii. s. the bushell, but shortly after it was raised to iiii. v. vi. shillings, and before Christmas to seauen shillings, which so continued long after: biefe was solde for twentie pence the stone, and all other fleshe and white meates at an excessiue price.

Bay salt at three shillings the bushell, &c.

The 4. of Aprill being Palme Sonday, there was taken saying Masse in the Lorde Morleis house within Algate of London, one Albon Dolman priest, and ye

1574 Priest saying Masse, apprehended.

Lady Wozley with her children, & diuers others were also taken hearing of the said Wasle. There was also taken the same day and houre for saying of Wasle at the Lady Gilfords in Trinitie lane, one Oliuer Heywoode priest; and for hearing of the saide Wasle the saide Lady Gilford with diuers other Gentlewomen. There was also taken at the same instant in the Lady Brownes house in Cober lane, in saying Wasle, one Thomas Haywoode priest, and one John Couper priest, with the Lady Browne, & diuers other, being hearers of ỳ said Wasle. All which persons were for the same offence indited, conuicted, and had the lawe according to the statute in that case prouided.

Amonstrous fish.

The ix. of July in the Ile of Thanet a monstrous fishe of the sea did shoot himself on shore, where for want of water beating himselfe on the lands he died. The length of this fish was 22. yards, the nether tail xii. foot, the opening, the thicknesse from the back whereon he lay, to the top of his belly was 14. foote, his taile of the same breadth betweene the eyes xii. foote, some of ỳ ribbes were xvi. foote long, his tongue was xb. foote long.

Obsequie for the French king.

The 7. of August a solemne obsequie

was kept in Saint Paules Church in London, for Charles the ninth King of Fraunce.

The 17. of August being sunday Agnes Bridges a maid about 9 age of 17. yeares and Rachell Pinder a wench about 15. yeares olde, who both of them had counterfaited to be possessed by the Diuell, stoode before the preacher at Paules crosse, where they acknowledged their hypocriticall counterfaiting, requiring forgiuenesse of God, and the worlde. Counterfaiting to be possessed.

The fourth of September in the afternoone, such a storme of raine happened at London, as the like of long time could not be remembred, where through the chanels of the Citie sodainly ranne with such a forcible course, that a lad about age of 16. yeares neare vnto Dowgate was borne ouer with the streame, & by the same carried from the conduit there towardes the Thames, with such a swiftnesse that no man with staues or otherwaies could stay him, till he came against a cart whele that stoode in the watergate, afore which time her was drowned and found starke dead. A lad drowned in a chancll.

Shriues, Maior.

Thomas Blanke, Anthony Gammage.
James Mawer Clothworker.

No Maiers feast.

This Maior kept no feast at the Guilde hall, although great prouision had beene made for that purpose, but dyned at his owne house with his brethren the Aderman, the companies dined at their seuerall Halls.

Tearme adiorned.

Two tides in one hour.

Michaelmas tearme which had beene adiourned by proclamatiō, began at Westminster on the vi. of Nouember. The same vi. day in the morning, there happened it. great tydes in the riuer of Thames, the first by course, the other within an houre after, which ouer flowed the marshes. The 14. of Nouember about midnight diuers straunge impressions of fire & smoke were seene in ye aire, to proceede forth of a black cloud in the north towardes the South, which so continued till the next morning. The next day following, the heauens fro all parts did seeme to burne, & ouer our heads the flames from the horizon rounde about rising did meete.

Firy impressions, mervailous. An. reg. 17.

This yeare at London after harnest, the price of Wheat beganne by little and little to fall, from seauen shillings to three shillings the bushell, at which price it stayed all the yeare after, but bay salt was raised from 3. s. to 4. 5. and 6. shillinges the bushell.

Bay salt deare.

Flies in Feb the number strange.

The foure and twentie of February, at

Tewks-

Tewkesbury a strange thing happenned, after a floode which was not great, in the afternoone there came downe the riuer of Seuerne great numbers of flies and beetels, such as in Summer euenings vse to strike mon in the face, in great heapes, a foote thick aboue the water, so that to credible mens iudgement there were within a payre of buts length of those flies aboue a hundred quarters. The Milles there about were dampned vp with them for the space of foure daies after, and then were cleansed by diging them out with shouels, from whence they came is yet vnknowne, but day was colde and a hard frost.

The 26. of February, betweene foure and sixe of the clocke in the afternoone, great earthquakes happened in the City of Yorke, Worcester, Glocester, Bristow, Hereford, & in the Countries about, which caused the people to runne out of their houses, for feare they should haue fallen vpon their heads. In Tewkesbury, Bredon, and other places, the dishes fell from the cupbords, and the bookes in mens studies from the shelues. In Norton Chappell the people beeing on their knees at euening prayer, the ground mooning, caused them to runne away, in great feare that the dead Earthquake

bodies would haue risen, or the Chappell to haue fallen, part of Rithen Castle sell downe, with certaine bricke chimneyes in gentlemens houses.

1575 Anabaptists at Paules crosse.

On Easter day which was the third of Aprill, was disclosed a cõgregation of Annabaptistes Dutchmen, in a house without ẏ barres of Aldgate at London whereof 27. were taken and sent to prison, and foure of them bearing faggots recanted at Paules Crosse on the sixteenth of May.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased

The 17. of May Mathew Parker, doctor of diuinitie, Archbishop of Canterbury deceased at Lambeth, and was there honorably buried.

This reuerend father examined throughly the English translation of the holy Bybles, wherein hee partly vsed the helpe of his Brethren Bishoppes, and other Doctours, and caused the same to bee newely printed, in the largest volumne, for the furniture of many Churches then wanting. Also making diligent search for the antiquityes of the Britons and English Saxons, to the ende those monuments might be carefully kept, he caused them to be well bound and trimmely couered, and such whereof he knewe very fewe examples to be extant (among the which (whereunto I am

am witnes) was Matthewe Paris, Matthewe Florilegus, and Thomas Walsingham) hee caused to bee printed. The famous palace of the Sea at Canterbury decayed, he renewed, and fully restored with the charges of more than xiiii. C.li.

He founded a Grammer scoole in Rochedale in the countie of Lancaster.

To Corpus Christi Colledge in Cambridge hee procured xii. scholerships, and bare the charges in making and furnishing two chambers for scholers, & the inwarde library of the same Colledge.

Item he gaue vnto the saide Colledge a goodly cõpanie of printed bookes, & a great number of written bookes of great antiquitie and much paine.

Item he procured to the saide Colledge the patronage of S. Mary Abchurch in London. Item he hath founded two fellowships in the saide Colledge, and procured one Charter of mortmaine to the summe of C.li. by yeare.

Item he hath giuen to the same Colledge a siluer plate double guilt CCC.li. waight iii. quarters, & surrendred to them a lease with the improuement of 14. pound 8. s. yearely for 17. yeares.

Item one hundred li. to the maintenance

of a fire in the hall frō Vallamas till Candlemas, & by his last will and Testament v. C. li.

Item to diuers schollers chambers within the saide Colledge, diuers bedsteedes, with sufficient bedding and bookes to remaine for euer.

Item he hath founded for euer fiue sermons to bee preached in diuers places of Norfolke euery yeare in rogation weeke, and rl. s. to be diuided at Norwich to the poore and other.

Item to the Citie of Norwich one Bason and Ewre of siluer and double gilte. Clxv. vnces.

Item to the towne of Watsal in Norfolke for euer an annuitie of fiftie shillings to be diuided to ye poore, with a Sermon in rogation weeke.

Item to Qunnil and Caius Colledge one scholership, with a standing cuppe and a potte of siluer double gilte, lv, vnces ꝛ. quarters, and one neast of goblets with a couer siluer & gilte, with a number of good bookes to their librarie.

Item to Trinitie hall one scholler ship, a standing cuppe & a potte of siluer & guilte, three and fiftie ounces, a neast of goblets siluer and guilt with a couer, and books to their library.

Item

Item to the vniuersitie library fiftie olde auncient written bookes, and fiftie printed bookes.

The 21. of May one man & ten women Anabapt stes Dutch, were in the consistory of Paules condemned to bee burnt, only one woman was conuerted, the other were banished.

The 31. day of June stoode at Paules Crosse, fiue persons learned the famuly of loue, who there confessed themselues vtterly to detest as well the authour of the secte H. N. as all his damnable errors & heresies. Familie of loue.

The 22. of July two Dutch men Anabaptiste were burnt in Smithfielde. Anabaptiestesburnt

The 30. of July in the afternoone was a great tempest of lightning and thunder, where through howses and beastes in diuers places were stricken dead. Also at that time fell Paules stones seuen inches about. Thunder & haile.

The 4. of September a certaine glasse house neare to the Tower of London, hauing within it neare fortie thousande Billettes of woode, was all consumed to the stone walles. Glasse house burnt.

The 26. of September a Pulters wife in the parish of Christes Church, within Newgate of London, was brought to bed

of

of foure children at one burden, all maide children, and the same day moneth the mother was buried, but all the foure children liuing.

Edward Osborne, Wolstone Dixye.

shriues. Sir Ambrose Nicholas Salter,

Maior. This Maior went by water to Westminster and there tooke his oath, hee kept no feast in the Guildhall, but dined at his owne house with his brethren the Aldermen. The companies dined at their seuerall Halles.

The eleuenth of February Anne Aueries widowe, forswearing her selfe for a little money that she should haue paid for sie pound of Tow, at a shoppe in Woodstreat of London, fell immediatly down speechles, casting vp at her mouth the same matter which by natures course shoulde haue beene voided downewardes, till she died. A terrible example of Godsiudgement vpon such as make no conscience of swearing though it be against their owne elder brother.

An. reg. 18. God punisheth periury.

The 15. of February Edmonde Orindale sometime Bishoppe of London, late Archbishop of Yorke, was in the Chapterhouse of S. Paules Church at London elected Archbishop of Canterbury.

Archbishop elected.

The

The 8. of March in the night a Tylt Boate with about the number of thirtie persons comming from Gravesend toward London were all drowned, one boy excepted. Tilt boat drowned.

The 20. of May Thomas Greene, goldsmith was drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, and there hanged, headed, and quartered for clipping of coyne both gold and silver. 1576 Greene hanged.

The 15. of June, Martine Frobisher with two small Barkes and one Pinnesse departed from blacke wall upon his voyage for the discovery of a passage to Cathay by the Northwest seas. Upon the first of July he had sight of Freesland, but durst not approch the same by reason of the great Ile that lay alongst the coast, not far from thence he lost his Pinnesse, and one of his Barkes who mistrusting the daunger of tempests, returned home, with report that their Generall Martine Frobisher was cast away, which Captaine notwithstanding continued his course North Estest beyond any man that hath heretofore bin, and the 20. of July had sight of a high land, which he named Queene Elizabeths foreland, and after that another foreland with a great passage, dividing as it were, the two maine lands asunder, this Frobishers first voyage for the discovery of Catay.

place

places he named Frobishers straight. After he had passed 60 leagues further, he found a shoare, found the same to be inhabited with sauage people, caught one of them into his barke & returning arriued in England in the moneth of August: one of his company brought from thence a piece of black stone, which being brought to certain Goldsmiths to make a tast thereof, found it to holde golde (as they saide) and that very richly.

Flushingers pirats taken

The moneth of August, many complaints being brought to the Queene vpon the Flushingers for great spoyles and robberies by them daily committed vpon her subiects, her Maiestie gaue order to put foure good shippes and two barkes of her owne to the Seas, vnder the charge of Maister William Holstoke Esquire, Controller of all her highnes shipps, with 100 men, victualed for sixe weekes, in which time was by them taken eight Flushingers shipps, and barkes, pieces and two hundred & twentie sea rouers in them, who were sent to seuerall prisons.

Earle of Essex deceased.

Walter Earle of Essex and Earle Marshall of Ireland, knight of the Garter, falling sick of a laske on the 21. of August, deceased on the 12. of September at Dreuton in Ireland, & was buried at Carmarthe

in

in Tales:

William Kempton, George Barne.
John Langley, Goldsmith.

shriues, Maior. Ann. reg. 19. Patrick Bruton ouer-turned.

The 17. of March through a strange tempest which happened in the Northneere to a towne called Richmond, not onely cottages, trees, barns, and haystacks, but also y most part of a Church called Patrike Bruton was ouerthrowne in most strange sights in the aire both terrible & fearful.

1577 Charitable acts of M. Lambes Oldborne Conduit builded.

The 26. of March y new Conduit neere unto Oldborne, with one cocke at Oldborn bridge, were begun to be founded by William Lambe, some time Gentleman of the Chappell to king Henry the eight, now citizen and Cloathworker of London. The water whereof is conueied in pipes of Leade to the said Conduit more than two thousand yardes in length, all which of his owne costes and charges, amounted to the summe of fifteene hundred pound, was fully finished the 24. of August in the same yeere.

The said M. Lambe hath giuen to the company of the Stationers 6. li. 13. s. 4. d. the yeare for euer, to the ende they shall in the parish Church of S. Faiths vnder Paules Church in London, to giue to 12.

poore

poore people euery friday 12.d. in money, and twelue pence in bread.

Item, to Christs hospitall in London, yerely for euer 6. pound, & one 100. pounds in money to purchase lands for the saide hospitall.

Item, to Saint Thomas Hospitall, in Southwarke foure pound yerely.

Item, to the Hospitall called the Sauoy some time 1. pound at once to buye bedding with for the poore.

Item, to the Companie of Clothworkers in London foure pound the yere. Also more to the same Clothworkers his late dwelling house, with other to the value of thirtie pounde the yeare, to the intent they shall hire a Minister to say diuine seruice euery sonday, wednesday, and fridaye, and that foure Sermons euery yeare after his decease be preached in the Church to the saide house belonging, called Saint James, in the wall by Temple gate, & also to giue to twelue poore men yearely on the first of October to euery one a gowne of good Freeft ready made, a shirt of good Locoram, and a strong paire of shooes, and twelue poore women twelue gownes of the like Frise, 12. smockes, and 12. paire of shooes for euer.

Item,

Item, shee erected a free schoole and five almes houses at Sutton valens in Kent, where shee was borne, and appointed for the Maister twentie pound, and the Usher ten pound yearely for ever, and to the five almes houses ten pounde yearlye, with an Orchard and Gardens. Free schoole and almes houses at Sutton in Kent.

Item, towards a free schoole at Bathe in Kent ten pounds yearely.

Item, to set poore Clothiers a worke in the countie of Suffolke, 1000 li.

To the Townes of Ludlowe, Bridgenorth, each of them an hundred pound, to set poore men on worke, &c.

In the moneth of April the towre upon London bridge was begonne to bee taken downe, and the heads of traitors being remooued thence, was set on the gate at the bridge foote toward Southwarke. Towre on London bridge taken downe.

The 17. of May Richarde Robinson, Goldsmith, was drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged for clipping of golde. Robinson hanged.

The 1. of May Martine Frobisher with one ship and two barks furnished for that purpose, sailed from Harwich in Essex towards Catay by Northwest seas, and entered his Straites beyonde Queene Elizabeths forelands about thirtie leagues Second voiage towards Catay.

where

where he went on shore, and finding store of goldore (as he had bence formed by the Goldfiners) fraught his shippe and barke, caught a man, woman, and childe of that Country, and then on the twentie foue of August returning from thence, arrived at Milford Hauen on the twentieth of September.

Necessitie of the pore releeued.

The 20. of June M. Lumney a poore man in the Parish of Kinsley in the County of Worcester, being kept in prison by a wealthie widow, he having a mare of 22. yeres olde with foale, within three dates after his mare had foaled a Mare colt, ye which immediatly had a moulder, out of the which was milked the same day a pint of milke and euery day after gaue aboue 3. pintes, to the great sustentation of the saide poore mans wife & children, the which colt continued in that sort long time after, as hath beene seene of many thousands.

Strange sick sicknes at Oxford.

The fourth, fift, and sixt daies of July was the assises held at Oxford, where was araigned and condemned one Rowlande Jenks for his seditious tongue, at which time there arose amiddest the people such a dampe, that almost al were smouldered, yet some escaped that were not taken at that instant, ye iurore died presently, shortly after dyed sir Robert Bell, Lord thiefe

Baron,

Barons, sir Ro de Olie, sir W. Badingtō, Master Woneman. M. de Olie high shiriue, Master Dauers. M. Darcurt. M. Kirle. M. Phetplace. M. Greenwood. M Foster. M. Nash, serient Barā, M. Steuens, &c. There died in Oxfordē three hundred persons, and sickened there, but died in other places two hundred & odde, from the sixt of July to the twelfth of August, after which day dyed not one of that sicknesse, for one of them infected not another, nor any one woman or childe dyed thereof.

One sunday the fourth of August between the houre of 9. and 10. of the clocke in the fornoon, whilest the minister was reading of the 2. lesson in the Parish Church of Bliborough (a Towne in Norfolke) a strange and terrible tempest of lightning & thunder, strake through the wall of the same Church into the ground almost a yarde deepe, draue downe all the people on that side, aboue twentie persons, then renting the wall vp to the reuestre, cleft the doore and returned to the steeple, tenry timber, brake the chimes, & fled to ward Bongy, sixe miles off, the people that were striken downe, were found groueling more than halfe an houre after, whereof a man more than fortie yeeres, and a boy of 15. yeeres

Tempest Norfolke.

one were found stark dead, & other were scorched. The like flash of lightning & cracks of thunder rent the Church of Bongey, nine miles from Norwich, wrong in under the wires and wheeles of the clocke, slewe two men which sat in the Belfrey, and scorched another which hardly escaped.

The tower of London bridge new builded.

The tower of London bridge being taken downe, and a new foundation maken, Sir John Langley Lord Maior of the Citie of London, layde the first stone the 28. of August, in presence of the shriues of London, and the two bridgemaisters.

Shriues. Maior.

Nicholas Backhouse, Frances Bowier.
Sir Thomas Ramsey, Grocer.

Sir T. Ramsey his gift of 24. l. the yeare to Christs hospitall.

This Sir Thomas Ramsey, Lord Maior of the Citie of London, with the godly and vertuous Lady Dame Mary his wife, both liuing, being seased of landes in the right of the said Dame Mary, & of her inheritance haue giuen the fee simple of the same landes being the yearely value of 242. pound to Christs hospitall in London. The rents and profits whereof are limited to be employed as followeth, viz. vnto Peter house in Cambridge shall be giuen yearly twelue pound, to the finding of foure scholers and two fellowes there. Vnto two

pound

pound yearely towardes the releeuing of poore, harbored in the hospitall of Saint Bartholomewes in London and other ten pound yearly to the releeuing of poore prisoners in the foure prisons of London, to wit, Newgate, Ludgate, and the two Counters, this to be continued for euer, the residue to bee conuerted towardes releefe of the poore children of Christes hospitall aforesaide, this gift, the afterward in his widowe hode, confirmed, and augmented greatly.

The 11. of November at night was seen a blasing Starre with a long streame, which was nihhtly seene till eight of the clocke. *Blasing star.*

The 19. of November the new seriants at y lawe seuen in number, held their feast in the Temple at London. *An. Reg. 20 Sergeants*

The 30. of November Cuthbert Maine was drawne, hanged, & quartered at Lancestō in Cornwal, for preferring Romane power. *Cuthbert Maine executed.*

The 17. of January one Simon Pemhooke dwelling in Southwarke, being vehemently suspected to bee a coniurer, by commandement of the ordinary Iudge for those parts, appeared in the Parish church of Saint Sauiour, at a court holden there which Simon being busied in entertaining,

a Proctor, and having money in his hands, leaned his head vpon a pewe wherein the Proctor stoode, which after hee had don a certaine space, the Proctor began to lift vp his head to see what he ailde, and founde him departed out of life, and straight way the said Simon fell downe raling a little in the throate, & neuer speake worde after. This was done euen as ꝑ Iudge came into the Church, who saide it was the iuste iudgement of God towardes those that vsed Sorcery, and a great example to admonish other to feare the iustice of God. After his clothes being opened, there were founde about him diuelish bookes of coniuration and abhominable practises, a picture of a man hauing three Dice in his hande, with this writing: Chance dice fortunatlie, and diuers papers of such like matters as hee had dealt in for men such as are mentioned in Leuiticus, the 20. Chapter, the 6. verse. If any soule turne himselfe after such as worke with spirites, and after Southsaiers, to goe a whooring (saith the Lord) I will put my face against that soule, and will cut him off from among my people.

Nelson executed.

The third of Februarie Iohn Nelson for denying ꝑ Queenes supremacie, was drawen from Newgate to Tiburne, & there hang-

hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

The 7. of February, Sherewood was drawen to tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered for the like treason. Sherewood executed.

The 9. of March seuen Pirates were hanged at Wapping. Pirates hanged.

The 10. of March deceased the Lady Margaret Countesse of Lineaux, and was buried at Westminster. 1578

The 31 of May Martine Frobisher with fiftene saile of Good ships well appointed, departed from Harwich in Essex on his third voiage towardes Cataya. The 21. of July after many attemps, and sundry times being put backe by Flandes of Yse in his streites, he came to ankor in y Flandes, now by her Maiesty named Meta incognita, where (as in the yeere before) they fraught their ships with the like ore, and then on the last of August returning thence, arriued safely in England about y first of October. Frobishers 3. voiage.

George Bond, Thomas Starkie,
Sir Richard Pipe, Draper. shriues.
Maior.

The 22. of January about seuen of the clocke at night, John Cassimere, Counte Palatine of Rhene, and Duke of Bauari, landing at the tower of London, was there An. Reg. 21 Cassimere ceiued.

by diuers noble men and others honora-
ble receiued, and conueied by cresset light
and torch light to Sir Thomas Gresham
house in Bishops gate streete, where hee
was feasted and lodged till Sonday next,
that he was by the nobilitie fetched to the
Court at Westminster, & after lodged in
Somerset house. On the eight of Febru-
ary he was made knight of the garter, & on
the fourteenth of February departed from
London homewards, with great rewards
giuen by the Queene Maiestie, the nobi-
litie, and men of honour.

Deep snow. The fourth day of February, and in the
night following fell such abundance of snow
that on the 8. in the morning, ỹ same was
found at London to lye two foote deepe
in the shallowest, and otherwise, being driu-
en by the wind, very boystrous in ỹ North
east, on bankes an ell or yarne and halfe
deepe, in the which drifts of Snow in ỹ
Great land water floods Countries, many cattell, and some men
and women were ouerwhelmed & lost,
it snowed still the eight day and freezed till
the tenth. Then followed a thawe with
continuall raine a long time after, which
caused such high floods, that the marshes &
lowe grounds being drowned, ỹ water rose
so high in Westminster hall, that after ỹ
fall

fall thereof some fishes were found there to remaine.

The 17. of Februarye a yong man was hanged on the miles end by London, for murthering a man in a garden of Stepenheath Parish. Onchanged at miles end

The 20. of Februarye deceased sir Nicholas Bacon lord keper of the great seale of England, who was honorably buried vnder a sumptuous monument in Paules Church of London, the 9. of March. Lord keper deceased,

The 24. of Aprill fell such a snow betwixt the houres of foure of the clocke in the morning, and nine of the clocke before noone, that at London some was found to lie almost one foote deepe.

The 25. of Aprill sir Thomas Bromley knight, was made lord Chancellour of England. 1579

The 14. of Aprill, Matthewe Hament of Hetherlei, 3. miles from Norwich, ploughwright for denying Christ to bee our sauiour, and publishing diuerse other horrible heresies, was conuented before the Bishop of Norwich, condemned in the consistorie, and deliuered to the Shrines of Norwich to bee executed, but because hee had spoken words of blaspheme against the Queens Maiestie and other of her Counsell, he was by the Maior Sir Ro- An heretike burnt at Norwich.

bert Moore, and Serieant Winnam Recorder, condemned to loose his eares, which were cut off the 17. of may in the market place of Norwich, & on the twentieth of May he was burnt in the Castle ditch there.

Lock and key wayed but one wheat corn.

This yeare Warke Scaliot, Blacksmith, Citizen of London, borne without Temple barre, and now dwelling nigh Leaden hall, for triall of his workmanshippe, made one hanging locke of Iron, steele and brasse of seuerall peeces and a pipe kaye, all cleane wrought, which weighed but one graine of golde. Hee also at the same time made a chaine of golde of 43. linkes, to the which chaine the lock and keie beeing fastened and put about a fleas necke, she drew the same with ease. All which locke and kaye, chaine and flea weighed but one graine and a halfe, a thing most incredible, but that I my selfe haue seene it.

Chaine of golde conteining xliii. links, waied but halfe a wheatcorne

Bishop of Winchester deceased,

The first of June deceased Robert Horne Doctor of diuinitie, Bishop of Winchester and was buryed at Winchester.

Traiterous fact of Thomas Appleree.

The seuenteenth of July the Queenes Maiesty beeing on the riuer of Thames, betwixt her Shannon of Greenewich, and Deptforde, in her priuie Barke, accompanied with the French Ambassa-

doure

nour, the Earle of Lincolne, and others. It chaunced that one Thomas Appletree, seruing man in the company of other, rowing vp and downe the Thames, hauing a Caliuer charged with bullet, and shooting at randō, by misfortune shoot one of the watermen, the second nere vnto the hales of the saide barge (which sat within fiue foote of her highnesse) cleane through both his armes, for the which fact the said T. was on the 21. of July brought to the water side, where was a gybbet set vp, & and when the hangman had put the rope about his neck, he was by the Queenes pardon deliuered from execution.

This yeare John Fore of Moorebridge, William Wickner Robert Woze English men, hauing beene prisoners in Turkey about the space of thirteene yeares, with more then 260. other Christians of diuers nations, by killing their keeper, mutually escaped, and returned to their natiue Countryes. John Fore deliuered 269. christians out of the Turkes hands.

This yeare in the moneth of September was finished the new Tower on London bridge, the foundation whereof was laide in the moneth of August, anno. 1577. as is afore said. Tower on London bridge.

In the moneth of September and October Great waters floods.

tober fell great winds and raging floods in sundry places of this Realme, where through many men, cattle, houses, were drowned. In the towne of Newport the cottages were borne downe, the corne lost, pasture ground ouerwhelmed, and cattel drowned. In the towne of Benford the water came vp into the market place, wher cupboords, chests, and stooles, and forms, swamme about the houses, their fewell, corne, and hay was wast and borne away. Also the towne of Ely, Eyes in Huntingtonshire was ouerflowed sodainly in the night, when all men were at rest, the waters brake in with such force, that the towne was all defaced, the Swans swamme downe the market place, and all the towne about the boates did floate. Gotmanchester was sodainly suppriest, their houses full of water, and their cattell destroyed.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 22. Sir Thomas Gresham deceased. 1580.

Martin Caltrope, Iohn Hart.
Sir Nicholas Woodroofe, Haberdasher.

On the 21. of Nouember, sir Thomas Gresham knight, agent to the Queens highnesse (who had in his lifetime builded the Royall exchange in London) deceased sodainly

sodainly at his house in Bishoppes gate streate of London, and was buried in the parish Church of S. Elen there.

The 28. of March, Marmaduke Glouar was hanged on a gibbet set vp for that purpose by ye standard in Cheape, for wilfully murdering Serieant Grace after hee had beene by him arested. Also the next morrowe, one Richard Tod that shoulde haue beene hanged in East Smithfield by the Tower of London for murdering of Mistres Skinner a widowe there, was hanged at Tiburne.

Murderers hanged in Chepe, and at Tiburne.

The sixt of Aprill being wednesday in Easter weeke, aboutsir of ye clock towards the euening, a sodaine earthquake hapned at London, & generally throughout England, except some part of the North, by violence whereof, the great clocke bell at Westminster stroke against the hammer, as diuers clockes and belles against their hammers and clappers both in the Citie and Countrie did the like. In London a peece of the Temple Church fell downe. In the late dissolued Church of the Grayfriers now called Christs Church, in the Sermon time one stone falling from the toppe, killed a young man out of hande, and one other stone so brused a maiden,

Earthquake generall.

his

his fellowe seruant, both to one Maister that she liued but foure daies. Diuers other were sore bruised running out of the Church. Some stones fell from the Church of S. Paul in London, and some from the Church of S. Peter at Westminster. Diuers chimneyes with shaking lost their tops, and the ships on the riuer of Thames & on the Seas, were seene to totter. This earthquake continued about Londō not passing one minute of an hour, but in east Kent, & on the sea coast, there about it was felt 3. times, to wit, at 6. 9. 11. of the clocke.

Ferry at Lambith drowned.

The 19. of Aprill, the ferry at Lambeth was drowned, with 5. men and 4. horses other 2. men and 5. horses swam to land, and were saued.

Earthquake in Kent.

The first of May, after 12 of the clocke in the night, was an earthquake felt in diuers places of Kent, namely at Ashforde, great Chatte, &c. which made the people there to rise out of their beds, & to run to their Churches to call vpon God, by earnest prayes to be merciful vnto them.

Halestones of strange shapes.

The 13. of June about vi. of the clock in the morning, at Shipwash, within Bothell barony in Northumberland, there happened a tempest of lightening & thunder after the which, of a sodaine, came a great

great showers of Haile, amongst ẏ which were stones of diuers shapes.

The 17. of June in the parish of Blansdon, in Yorkeshire, after a great tempest of lightning and thunder, a woman of foure score years olde named Alice Perin, was deliuered of an hydeous monster, whose head was like vnto a sallet, the forepart of his bodie like a man, but hauing 8. legges, not one like another, and a taile of halfe a yarde long. Monstrous childe.

About the 18. day of July, the L. Gray tooke his voiage towards Ireland as L. deputy thereof, after whom was sent diuers bands of lustie souldiers, both horsemen and footmen, vnder the leading of expert Captaines. Souldiers transported into Ireland

The 23. of September, at Fennestanton in Huntinton shire, one Agnes, wife to William Linsey was deliuered of an vgly and strange monster, with a face black, mouth and eyes like a Lion, and was both male and female. Child monstrous.

Ralph Wodcocke, L. Alate, the 28. of Sep. shriues.

The 18. of October appeared a Crinnical or blasing starre, bushing toward the East which was nightly seene more than two moneths after. Blasing star.

The 18. of October were made 8. Serieants Serieants feast.

iants at law, to witte, William Fleetewood Recorder of London, Edward Flowerdew, Thomas Snagge, W. Periam, Robert Halton, J. Clench, J. Puckering, Thomas Walmsley & held their feast in the newe Temple at London.

Proclamation against the familie of loue.

The nineteenth of October, proclamation was published at London, for ẏ apprehension, and seuere punishing of all persons suspected to bee of the familie of loue.

Maior. Victorie against the Irish and other in Ireland.

Iohn Branche Draper.

There arriued vpon the west coast of Ireland, certaine, companies of Italians and Spaniards, sent by the Pope to the aide of the earle of Desmond in his rebellion, which fortified them selues strongly neare Smerwicke, in a forte which they called Castle del ore, there erecting the Popes Banner against her Maiestie, which when the lorde Graie of Wilton deputie of Ireland vnderstoode marched thitherward, and the first of Nouember, hearing of the arriuall of Swiftsure, the Teegre, the Aide, the Merlion, and other of the Queenes Maiesties Shipps, and also of three Barkes, fraughted from Limorkee and Rorke with victuals, on the morrow after marched towardes the fort, vnto the which he gaue so hotte an assault,

that

that on the 11th of November the same was yeelded, all the Irishmen & women hanged, and more than 400. Spaniards, Italians, and Biscayes put to the sword, the Colonell, Captaines, Secretary, and other (to the number of 20) saued for ransome. In which fortresse was found good store of money, bisquit, baton, oyle, wine & diuers other prouisions of victuall, sufficient for their company, for halfe a yeare, besides armor, powder, shotte, & other furniture for 2000. men, and vpwards.

Ann. reg. 23.

The 28. of November, were araigned in the Kings bench, William Randall for coniuring to know where treasure was hid in the earth, & goods feloniously taken, were conuicte, Thomas Elks, T. Lupton, Ralph Spacy, & Christopher Waddington, for bringing present, Randal Elks, Spacy, & Waddington were found guilty, and had iudgements to be hanged, Randal was executed, the other were reprieued.

Randall hanged for coniuring.

About the 24. of December in the towne of Walsam in the Countie of Suffolk, a childe of eleuen yeares olde, named William Withers, laye in a traunce, and then comming to himselfe again, vttered to the standers by many strange speeches, against pride, contentions, and couetous of charitie, &c.

Strange speaches of a child.

About

Against Iesuites and massing priests.

About the 12. of Januarie a proclamation was published at London, for reuocation of sundry the Queenes Maiesties subiects remaining beyonde the Seas vnder colour of studie, and yet liuing contrary to the lawes of the Realme. And also against the retaining of Iesuits & massing priests, fowers of sedition, and other treasonable attempts, &c.

One executed for counterfaiting y Queenes hands.

The 13. of January, a man was drawne to S. Thomas of Watterings, and there hanged, headed, & quartered, for begging by a licens, whereunto the Queens hand was counterfaited.

Parliamẽt at Westminster

On the 16. of Ianuary the Parliament began at Westminster, and on the 20. of January the M. Maiestie went frõ white Hall, to the parliament house by water.

Iusting at Westminst.

The 22. of Ianuarie triumphant iusting was accomplished at Westminster, where many staues were broken, and many of the beholders as well men as women sore hurt, some maimed, and some killed by falling of scaffolds.

About Halontide last past, in the marches of Dainley hundred, in a place called South minster in the countie of Eastler, there sodainly appeared an infinite multitude of mice, which ouerwhelming the fair-

fa'd marches, did sheare and gnawe the grasse by the roote, spoiling and tainting the same with their venimous teeth, in such sort, that the cattell which grased thereon, were smitten with a moreine and died thereof, which vermin by pollicy of man could not be destroyed, till now at the last it came to passe that there flocked together all about the same marshes, such a number of Owles as all the shire was not able to yeeld, whereby the marsh holders were shortly deliuered from the vexation of the Mice.

Banquetting house builded at Westminster, beginning on the 26. of March, and finished on the 18. of Aprill, in which meane space, to wit on the 16. of Aprill, arrined at Douer certaine Noble men of Fraunce, to witte, Frauncis Burbon, Prince Doulphine of Auergne, Arthur Cassey Marshall of Fraunce, Lodouicke Lusignian L. of Lansac. Tauergius L. Caercongen County of Tillir, Bertrand Salingnaenie L. Mott Fenelon. Mons. Manaissor, Barnaby Brisson president of the Parliament of Paris, Claude Pinarc, Mon. Mapchament, Mon. Ueray. These came from Grauesend by water to London, and so to the Court then beeing at Westminster, where they were honourably

Bãquetting house at Westminst.

Ambassadours out of Fraunce.

nourably entertained, the Nobles & Gentlemen desirous to shew them all courtesie prepared a triumph in most sumptuous maner, vpō exhibition Monday & Tewsday, the chiefe chalengers of which attempts, were the Earle of Arundell, lord Clinton, Phlip Sidney, and other, the defendants to the number of one and twenty, all which of them fire courles against the former chalengers, who performed their parts valiantly. On the Tewsday they went to the Tourney, wherein they did very nobly, and after that to the Barriers, wherein they fought courageously.

Iousting, tourneying, & barriars.

The 21. of June in the night the lowest Images about the crosse in Cheape, were broken and defaced, whereupon proclamation was made, that who so would bewray the doers thereof, should haue 40. crownes, but nothing came to light.

Crosse in Cheape defaced.

The 27. of June, T. Butcher Brewer, was committed in the guild hall of London, for that he and others to the number of a thousand persons on the 19. of June, about 2. of the clocke in the night, in West Smithfield of London, and other streets of the City congregated themselues, and with diuers exclamations prouoked the people in manner of a rebellion, contrary to the peace. On the 28. of June the same T. But-

T. Butcher whipped & relcued.

T. Butcher had iudgement to be whipped from Newgate through Smithfield, long lane, Aldersgate streete, S. Martins le grand, and so through the City to the barres without Aldgate, and then to be committed to Newgate. On the 30. of June the same T. Butcher being deliuered to James Wase and other bedles, to haue receiued execution as is aforesaid, hee being whipped from Newgate into West Smithfield was there rescued, taken from the Bedles, and sent to shift for himselfe. For the which fact on the 21. of July M. Downe, J. Yard, T. Yarres, & T. Apowell, three shoomakers, and a brewer, were whipped from Newgate to the midst of Smithfield, and there set on the pillory, whereon they stood from 11. till 12. of the clocke.

Foure men whipt, & set on the pillory for rescuing of a prisoner.

The 15 of July Richard Cox, doctor of Diuinity, sometime Schoolemaster to K. Edward the 6rt. Deane of Westminster, and of Christes Colledge in Oxford, and late Bishop of Ely, deceased and was buried at Ely.

Bish. of Ely deceased.

This yeare were to be seene in London two Dutchmen of strange statures, the one a height 7. foot & 7. inches in breadth betwixt the shoulders three quarters of a yarde and two inch, the compasse of his

breast one yard halfe and two inches, and about the waist one yard quarter and one inch, the length of his armes to the hands a full yard, a comely man of person, but lame of his legges, for he had broken them with lifting of a barrell full of beere. The other was in height but iii. foote, had neuer a good foot, nor any knee at all, & yet could daunce a galliard, he had no armes, but a stumpe to the elbow a little more on the right syde, on the which stinking, he would daunce a cup, and after toste it about 3. or 4. times, and euery time receiue the same on the said stumpe, he would shoot an arrow nere the marke, flourish with a rapier throw a bowle, beat with a hammer, hew with an axe, sound with a trumpe, and drinke euery daye. quartes of the best beare, the could get it.

Euerard Haunce arraigned & executed.

The xxiii. of July Euerard Haunce a seminary priest, was in the sessions hall in the old Bayly arraigned, where he affirmed that himselfe was subiect to the pope in Ecclesiasticall things, and that the pope hath now the same authority here in England that he had an hundred yeres past, with other traiterous speeches, for the which hee was condemned to be drawen, hanged, and quartered, and was executed accordingly on the last of July.

At

At the same sessions were brought from the Fleete, the Gatehouse, Newgate, and the Counters sundry prisoners indicted for refusing to come to the Church, all which being convicted by their owne confession, had iudgement accordingly to pay twenty pound for every moneth of such wilfull ablence.

Prisoners arraigned for not coming to Church.

Richard Martin, W. Webbe. 28. of Sep. Sir Iames Harney, ironmonger. 28. of Oct.

Shriues. Maior.

The first of Nouember Monsieur the French kings brother duke of Anioue, & other nobles of Fraunce hauing lately arriued in Kent, came to London, & were honourably receiued, and retained at the Court with great banquetting.

Monsieur duke of Aniow came into Englād

The first of December Edmond Campion Iesuit. Raph Sherwin, & Alexander Bryan, seminary priests, hauing beene arraigned and condemned for high treason, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered.

Campion and other executed.

The first of February the queenes Maiestie with her whole Court accompanied Monsieur Duke of Anioww from Westminster to Canterbury, where when shee had feasted all the French nobility, either tooke leaue of other, and her maiestie returned. The first day of the same moneth

Monsieur returneth & is honourably conuaied toward the Sea.

the Duke longed at Hamwich, & on the morrow morning tooke the sea, being accompanied of the Earle of Leicester, the lorde Huntdon, the lord Hayward knights of the Garter, the lord Willoughby, lord Windsor, lord Sheffield, lord Hayward, and lord Audley, Walter Denney, Sir George Carie, Walter John and Robert Lane, and a great number of gentlemen, so as the whole traine that attended vpon the said Earle, was one hundred gentlemen, & mo then three hundred Seruingmen. The lord Huntdon had of Gentlemen & other to the number of one hundred and fifte, and the lord Hayward had as many, all which sailed in 15. Ships to Flushing in Zeland, where the Prince of Orange and the states of the low Countries, receiued the said Duke and our Nobles of England with great ioy, conueying them frō thence to Middleborow, and then to Antwerpe, where before the 20. day of ſ same moneth, they solemnly created ſ said duke of Anion, duke of Lothyer, Brabant, &c. and our Nobility returned into England.

Duke of Anion receiued into Zeland.

Duke of Anion created duke of Brabant, &c.

1582

John Paine priest being indited of high treason for words by him spoken, was arraigned and condemned at Chelmesforde on the last of March, and there executed on the second of Aprill.

Paine executed at Chelmesford.

This

This yeare the water conduit in Fleetstreet sometime made by William Eastfild Maior of London, was now builded with a larger cesterne, at the charges of the City. Conduit in Fleetstreete newly built.

The 15. of May at night about 2. of the clocke a blasing starre appeared, declining in the Northwest, the beame whereof streamed Southeast. A blasing Starre.

The 28. of May T. Forn, T. Sheret, & R. Johnson Priests, having beene before condemned of high treason, were drawen from the Tower of London to Tyburne, and there hanged and quartered. And on the 30. of May Luke Kirby, W. Filby, T. Cottam, and Laurence Richardson were for the like treason in the same place likewise executed. 4. executed at Tiburne.

The 2. of June Philip Peice was hanged in Fleetstreet, for killing a Sergeant that had arrested him. P. Price hanged in Fleet street.

The 14. of July Peregrine Bartie, lord Willowby of Groby appointed Ambassador to Frederick 2. of Denmarke, with the Garter, imbarked at Ringstone upon Hull and prosperously arrived at Elsinor in Denmarke on the 22. of the same moneth. On the 14. of August the said king received robes of the Order, wart the Garter, Collar, and George, and the lord L. Willowby ambassador into Denmarke.

Ambassadour returning, with his traine arriued at Bromtholme in Norfolke on the xx. of September.

Lecture of Surgerie.

This yeare was first founded a publike lecture in Surgery to begin to be read in the Colledge of Phisitions in London, an. 1584. the 6. of May, &c. by John. L. Lumley, and Richard Caldwell D. in phisick. The reader wereof to be a Doctour of Phisicke.

A strange misfortune by gunpouder on Galley key.

The xix. of July certaine firkins of gunpouder (to the number of seuen) & as many more firkins of Sturgeon, laden in a Cart vpon Galley keye, next vnto the Tower of London, some small portion of the same pouder being shed on the ground the horse in the said Carre stroke fire wt his foote, and fired altogither, wherethorough the Sturgeon was blowen away, some into the Thames, some elsewhere, one firken was driuen thorough a lomed wall that was borded ouer, the Crane on the wharfe with the houses neare adioyning shatred: many men and horses so blasted, that three men and seuen horses died thereof.

Strange tempest in Norfolke.

The 12. of August there rose a great tempest of lightning, thunder, whirlwind, and raine, beside hailstones fashioned like to the rowels of spurres two or 3. inches

about,

about, in the Country of Norfolke, betweene the townes of North Walsam, & Worstede, which tempest beat the corne flatte to the ground, rent vp many great trees, & shiuered them in pieces, or wound them like withes, at Heming (a mile from Worsted) the West dore of the Church (weighing more than three hundred wait) was lifted off the hookes, & blowen ouer the Font within one yard of the Chauncell dore, the top of the Church was riuen vp, and the Lead blowen away, fiue webs of Lead were rufled vp togither like a gloue, and blowen to the field without the churchyard. At East Ruffen were many Barnes blowen downe.

William Roo, Iohn Hayden deceased the 24. of Nouemb, and Cuthbert Buckle succeeded. Shriues.

Sir Thomas Blanke, Haberdasher. Maior.

Michaelmas Tearme was reiourned to the Castle at Hartford, there to begin in Crastine animarum. an. reg. 25.

Peter Morris free denison, conuayed Thames water in pipes of Lead ouer the steeple of Saint Magnus Church, at the North end of London bridge, and so into diuers mens houses in Thames streete, New fish street, and Grasse streete, vp to the Northwest corner of Leaden Hall (the highest Standart at Leaden hall for Thames water.

highest ground of the Cety of London) where the waft of the maine pipe ran first this years on Christmas euen, and since being deuided into foure spouts, oft times running foure waies, plentifully serueng to the commodity of the inhabitants nere adioyning in their houses, and also cleansing the kennels of the street towards Bishops gate, Aldgate, the Bridge, and the Stockes market.

Ground remooued in Dorcetshire

The 12. day of January in the parish of Arnitage, in a place called Blacke moore in Dorcetshire, a piece of ground conteining three acres, remoued from the place where it was first planted, and was carried cleane ouer another close, where Alder and Willow trees grew, the space of euery goade (euery goad containing 15. foot) and hath stopt vp a high way that directed towards the market Towne of Cerne, and yet notwithstanding the hedges wherewith it was inclosed, inuiron it still, and the trees stand thereon bolt vpright, sauing one Oke, that is well nigh twentie goads remoued the place whereas this ground had his being, is left like vnto a great pit.

Eighe persons killed by the fal of

The same xii. day of January being Sonday, about foure of the clocke in the afternoone, the olde and vnderpropped scaffolde

scaffolds round about the Beare garden, on the South side of the Thames, ouer against the City of London, ouercharged with people, fell sodainly downe, whereby to the number of eight persons, men and women were slaine, and many others sore hurt and bruised. A friendly warning to all such, as more delight themselues in the cruelty of beastes than in the workes of mercy, the fruits of a true professed faith, which ought to be the Sabboth daies exercise.

a scaffold at the Beare garden.

On the third of February being sonday William Bruistar Haderdasher (a man of more than 60. yeres old) being lodged ouer the Southwest porch of S. Brides Church in Fleetstreet, with a woman named Marie Breame (whome the same Bruistar had bayled out of Bridewell) were both found smothered to death in maner following. On the same Sonday in the morning a wedding being celebrate in the Church, a strong sauour was smelt, which was thought to bee the burning of olde shooes or such like in some Gentlemans Chamber neare thereabouts, but in the afternoone before Euening Prayer, the Parishioners espied a smoke to issue out of Bruistars Chamber, and thereupon made hast to his dore, which they

W. Bruistar & M. Bream smothered to death.

The closenes of the chamber smothered the people, & quēched the fire.

they found fast locked, and were forced to breake it open, and could not enter till they had ripped vp the Leade & roofe of the chamber to let out the smoldering stench, which being done, they found Burstar dead, sitting on a settle by the beds side (in his apparell and close trussed) his right thigh and right arme vp to the elbowe burnt with the fire of a small pan of coles that stood before him. The woman also lay dead ouer the pan, so that her armes were burnt, with the neather part of the body before to the breast, and behind to the shoulders, and nothing else in the chamber burnt, but the bottome of the settle whereon Burstar sate.

On the 16. day of Aprill in the morning, Thomas Clouth and Alice Shepheard were hanged on a Gibbet at Shoolanes end in Fleetstreet, for killing of a prentice in the same lane.

1583 A man and a woman hanged in Fleetstreet.

Also on the same day about eight of the clocke in the morning, a gunpouder house called the signe of the Gun in Fetter lane and diuers other houses neare adioyning, were blown vp, with the spoile of fifteene hundred weight of pouder, two men and one woman were slaine, and diuers other persons, as well men as women and children, were sore hurt, some blasted with the

Houses blowen vp with gunpouder in Fetter lane.

the flames, some bruised with the fall of timber vpon them.

Albertus Alasco, free Baron of Lasco, Tamowe, & Palatine of Siradia in Poland, arriued at Harwich in Essex, & on the last of Aprill came by water to Winchester house in Southwarke, where he remained for the most part of his abode here. Alasco of Poland.

Elias Thacker was hanged at Saint Edmondsbury in Suffolke on the fourth of June, and John Coping on the first of the same moneth, for spreading certaine bookes seditiously penned by one Robert Browne against the booke of Common praier, established by the Lawes of this realme. Elias Thacker & Iohn Coping hanged at Bery.

On the ninth of June deceased Thomas Ratcliffe, Earle of Sussex, Lord Chamberlaine to her maiestie, & knight of the Garter, at Bermondsey beside London, and was on the eight of July conueyed thorough the same City of London toward Newhall in Essex there to be buried: first went before him forty fiue poore men in blacke gownes, then on horseback 120. seruing men in black coates, then 25. in blacke gownes or cloakes, besides the Heraldes at armes, then the deceased Earle in a charriot couered with blacke veluet, Earle of Sussex deceased.

velvet, drawen of foure goodly geldings, next after was led the Earles steed, covered with blacke velvet, then Sir Henrie Ratcliffe the succeeding Earle chiefe mourner, & eight other lords all in black, then the lord Maior & Aldermen of London riding in murrey, and then on foot the Gentlemen of Graies Inne, and last of all the Merchant Tailors in their livery, for that the said Earle was a brother of their Company, as many noble men & famous Princes Kings of this Realme before him had been.

Archbishop of Canterbury deceased.

Edmond Grindall Doctor of Divinity Archbishop of Canterbury deceased at Croydon in Surrey on the first of July, and was there buried.

Iustice Randolph, his charitie of 909. pound.

Barnard Randolph Esquire, common Serieant of the City of London deceased on the 7 of August. This man in his life time deliuered to the company of the fishmongers in London the summe of 9. hundred pound, of good and lawfull money of England, to be employed towards the conducting of Thames water, conteining the same in Lead, and Castleing with Stone, in the Parishes of Saint Marie Magdalen, and S. Nicholas colde Abbie, neare vnto Fishstreet leuen hundred pound. The other two hundred pounde,

to

to pay for euer yearely the summe of ten pounds, viz. towards the maintenance of a poore scholler in the Vniuersitie of Oxford, yearely foure pounds: towards the mending of the high waies in the Parish of Tilehurst in the Countie of Sussex, where the said Barnard was borne, euery yeare foure pounds. And to the poore people of the parishes of Saint Nicholas Olaue in Bread-streete, and Saint Mary Magdalen neare old Fishstreet 40. shillings. More he bequeathed to be bestowed in landes or annuities, to the releefe of the poore, inhabiting in the Mardes of Queenhith and Castle Baynard, in the Citie of London, and in the aforesaid parish of Tilehurst in the Countie of Sussex, the summe of 1000. pound, a faire legacie if it be perfourmed.

In the moneth of June were sent to the seas a ship called the Barke Talbot, and a small Barke, both manned with one hundred men, vnder the charge of William Burrough Esquire, Clarke of her Maiesties nauie, for the apprehending of certain outragious sea rouers, who for that they were many in number and well appointed, so boldly behaued themselues, as that shortly after it was confidently bruited, that they had vanquished in fight the said ship

Sea Rouers apprehended and executed.

ship and barke, but within few daies after, beyond all expectation, they were by the said W. Borough and his company, discomfited and taken, to the number of ten saile, whereof three prises and some of the chiefe Pyrats, namely T. Walton, alias Purser, Clinton, Atkinson, W. Ellis, W. Valentine, alias Bagh, T. Bouen, and foure more, on the ninteenth day of August were hanged at Wapping. Walton as hee went to the gallowes rent his Venetian Breeches of Crimson Taffata and distributed the same to such his olde acquaintance as stoode about him, but Atkinson had before giuen his murry veluet doublet with great gold buttons, and his like coloured veluet Venetians, layd with great gold lace, which he had worne at the seas, and wherein he was brought vp prisoner from Corffe Castle in ye Isle of Porbeke to London, vnto such his friends as pleased him.

An heretike burned at Norwich.

On the xvii. day of September, John Lewes, who named himselfe Abdoit, an obstinate heretike, denying the godhead of Christ, and holding diuers other detestable heresies, was burned at Norwich.

On the 22. of September Albertus de Lasco, Palatine of Siradia in Poland, after

after he had well viewed the order of our English Court and nobilitie, with other places of this Realme, especially the Vniuersitie of Oxford, hee returned toward Poland. Palatine of Siradia in Poland returned.

On the 27. day of September, J. Whitgift, Doctor of Diuinity, late Bishop of Worcester, was at Lambeth translated to the Archbishoppricke of Canterbury.

The xxv. of September a monstrous child was borne in Yorkshire hauing two heads. Monstrous child with two heads.

William Masham, John Spencer. Shriues.

Edward Osborne, Clothworker. Maior.

The 10. of October at Castar in Norfolke, about two miles from Yarmouth, there was a fish by force of the Easterly wind driuen a shoare, the length whereof was from the necke to the taile 17. yards and a foote, the head was great, for the thap of the fawe was three yardes and a quarter in length, with teeth of three quarters of a yard compasse, great eies, & two great holes ouer them to spout water, her taile was 14. foot broad in thicknes from the backe to the belly, she was four yards and a halfe. A fish monstrous.

J. Slade Schoolemaster, & J. Body master of Art, being both condemned of high treason, were drawn, hanged, & quartered, Slade and Body executed.

tered. Slade at Winchester on the xxv. day of October, and Body at Andouer on the second of Nouember. One Dicly a notable horsestealer was apprehended, and at the session holden at Newgate on the 4. of December, 19. times indited, whereof he confessed 18. who also betweene the time of his apprehension and the said sessions, appeached many for stealing of horses, whereof ten were hanged in Smithfield on the 6. day of December, beeing horse market there, he also holpe diuers men to their horses againe, and tooke of euery one of them x. s. the peece or more, whereby he made fiftreene pound towards charges.

An. reg. 26. Horsestealers hanged in Smithfield.

Desmonds head set on London bridge.

James Earle of Desmond in Ireland, secretly wandering without any succour, being taken in his cabine by one of the Irish, his head was cut off, and sent into England, where the same (as the head of an Archrebell) was set on London bridge on the 13. of December.

Nantwich in Cheshire burnt.

The 13 of December through negligēce of vndiscrete persons, brewing in the town of Nantwich, in a place called Waterlode, the fire being carelesly left, set vpon some light matter, and so burst foorth to the rookes of the house, and in short time increa-

increased, that from the West end of the towne, the flame was dispearsed so furiously into the towne, that in short space a great part of the South side, and some of the East side was burned downe to the ground. Which fire beginning at five of the clocke in the euening, and continuing till five of the clocke in the morning, consumed and brought to ashes in a manner all the whole towne, and consumed about the number of 200. houses, beside barnes, stables, &c. In all about 600. houses.

Somerville, Arden, and others arraigned.

John Somerville of Edstow in Marwiche shire, of late discouered & taken in his way, comming with ful intent to haue killed the Queens maiesty (whome God long prosper to raigne ouer vs) confessed the treason, and that he was mooued thereunto by certaine traiterous persons his kinsmen and allies, and also by often reading of certaine seditious bookes lately published, for the which the same Somerville, Edward Arden Esquire, Mary Arden his wife (Father and mother in Law to the saide Somerville) and Hugh Hall Priest, were on the 16. of December arraigned in the guild hal of London, where they were found guiltie, and condemned

of high treason.

Somerule strangled himselfe.

On the 19. of December J. Somerule and E. Arden being brought from the tower of London to Newgate of the same City, and there shut vp in seuerall places, within two houres after Somerule was found to haue strangled himselfe. And on the morow after E. Arden was drawen from Newgate into Smithfield, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, whose head with Somerules, was set on London bridge, and his quarters on the gates of the City.

Arden executed.

Carter executed for Printing of traiterous bookes.

On the 1. of January William Carter of the Citie of London, was there arraigned and condemned of high treason for printing a seditious and traiterous booke, intituled, A Treatise of Schisme, & was for the same on the next morow drawen from Newgate to Tyburne, & there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, & for th. with a booke was published, intituled, A declaration of the fauourable dealing of her Maiesties Commissioners, &c.

Bishop of Winchester deceased.

The 23. of January, John Watson bishop of Winchester, deceased at Wolsey and was buried at Winchester.

5. executed for treason.

The 7. of February were arraigned at Westminster, J. Fenns, George Haydek, J. Munden, J. Hutter, & Thomas Pe-

merton

merlond, al fiue were found guilty of high treason, and had iudgement to be hanged, bowelled, & quartered, & were executed at Tiburne on the xii. of February.

The xvi. of May Francis Throckmorton Esquire, was arraigned in the Guild hall of the City of London, where beeing found guilty of high treason, he was condemned, and had iudgement to be drawn, hanged, bowelled, and quartered. The tenth of July next following, the same Francis Throckmorton was conuayed by water from the tower of London to the blacke friers staires, and from thence by land to the sessions Hall in the old Bayly without Newgate, where he was deliuered to the Shriues of London, laide on a hurdle, drawen to Tiburne & there hanged and quartered. 1584 Throckmorton executed.

The xix. of July Robert Baron of Denbigh, sonne and heire to Robert Earle of Leycester, deceased at Mansted in Essex, whose funerall was there honourably kept on the first of August, and his body was conuayed to Warwicke, and there in the Chappell of Richard Beauchampe Earle of Warwicke, honourably interred the 21. of October. Baron of Denbigh deceased.

Stephen Slanie, H. Billingsley. } shriues.
Sir Thomas Pullison, Draper. } maior.

The xii. of Nouember the M. Maiesty (returning after her progresse) came to her manour of S. James, where the Citizens of London, to the number of two hundred of the graueſt ſort, in coates of veluet and
An. reg. 27. chaines of gold on horſebacke, and 1000. of the Companies on foot (hauing with them 1000. men with torches, ready there to giue light on euery ſide, for that the night drew on) receiued and welcommed her. And on the 24. day of the ſame moneth, her Maieſtie and the Lords rode to the Parliament, which was that day begon at Weſtminſter.
Parliament at Weſt.

In the moneth of January deceaſed Edward Fines lorde Clinton Earle of Lincolne, and lord Admirall of England, knight of the garter, and one of her Maieſties priuy Counſell, and was buried at Windſor.
Earle of Lincolne deceaſed.

The 21. of January, Jeſuits, Seminaries, and other Maſſing prieſts, to the number of 21 late priſoners in the tower of London, Marſhalſey, and kings bench, were ſhipped at the Tower Wharke, to be conuaied towards France, and baniſhed this realme for euer.
Seminaries & Maſſing prieſts baniſhed.

Henry earle of Darby, appointed by her Maieſty Ambaſſador to Henry the third French king, to inueſt him with the order

of

of the garter on the 26. of Januarie passed with his traine from London to Graueſend, & from thence to Douer, where they imbarked, and landed at Caleys on the first of Februarie, and returning againe, landed at Douer on the 11. of March. Earle of Darby Embaſſador into France.

The 2. of March M. Parry was drawn frõ the tower through the city of Londõ to Westminster, & there in the pallace court hanged, bowelled, and quartered for high treason, as may appeare by a booke, intituled, A true & plaine declaration of the horrible treasons practised by M. Parry, &c. W. Parrie executed.

This yere sir Walter Mildmay knight, one of her Maiesties Priuie Councell, founded a Colledge in the Vniuersitie of Cãbridge, & named it Emanuel colledge. Emanuell Colledge founded.

The 29. day of March the Parliament was dissolued: at the breaking vp whereof, her Maiestie in the parliament house, made an Oration, as ye may read in my larger labours. 1585 Parliament dissolued.

About the 14. of Aprill by commaundement from her Maiesty, the Citizens of London appointed out of the Companies of the same City to the number of 4000. men with armour, ensigns, &c. the greater part whereof were shot, the other were pikes and halbarts in faire corslets: all these to be trained vp vnder expert Cap- Citizens of Londõ trained vp with shot.

taines and other officers, who musterey and skirmished daily at the Wiles end, or in S Georges field, & on the 18. of May mustered in the parke of Greenwich, and skirmished before the Queens Maiesty, who gaue to them thankes.

Earle of Northumberlād found to haue murdered himselfe.

On the 21. of June Henry Percie Earle of Northumberland, prisoner in ꝑ Tower of London, vpon vehement suspition of high treason, was found there to haue murdred himselfe, as more at large in a larger booke I haue set downe.

Soueraignty of the low countries presented to her Maiesty.

The 26. of June arriued at London deputies for the States of the nether lands, who were lodged about the tower street, and had their diet worshipfully appointed at the charges of her Maiesty in the Clothworkers hall. Those on the 29. of June repaired to the court then at Greenwich, where they presented to her maiesty the sousraigntie of those countries.

The 4. of July Charles Lord Howard, late Lord Chamberlaine, was made lord Admirall, and Henry Lord Himsdon was made lord Chamberlaine of ꝑ household.

Awfild and Webly executed.

The 5 of July T. Awfild Seminarie Priest, and T. Webly Diar, were arrayned at London, found guilty, & had iudgement to be hanged as fellons, for publishing of bookes containing false, seditious,

and

and slanderous matter, these were on the next morrow executed at Tiburne.

The 16. of July by the fall of a bricke wall in Thames street of London, neare vnto Downegate, sixe persons were ouerwhelmed and slaine. *Six persons slain by the fall of a bricke wall.*

The 16. of July sir Francis Russell knight, Lord Russell third sonne to Francis Russell Earle of Bedford, was slaine with a dag in the borders of Scotland beside Berwicke, by a Scot borne in those parts, as they met vpon a truce day. On the next morrow Francis Russell Earle of Bedford, knight of the Garter, and one of her Maiesties priuy Counsell, Father to the late named sir Francis lord Russell slaine on the borders of Scotland, deceased, and was honourably buried at Cheinies in Bedfordshire on the eight of September. *Earle of Redford deceased.*

In the moneth of July, Souldiers were pressed in the Citie of London, and being furnished for the warres, at the charges of the Companies, set forth toward the Seas on the xiii. of August, and were transported ouer into Holland, Zeland, &c. as other the like Souldiers out of other parts of the Realme before had beene. *Souldiers transported into the low countries.*

On the fourth of August, at the end of the

Ground sunke.

the towne called Wotingham in Kent, eight miles from London, the ground began to sinke, three great Elmes being swallowed vp, and driuen into the earth past mans sight.

Seminarie priests banished.

The nineteenth of September to the number of two and thirtie Seminaries, masking Priests, and other, late prisoners in the Tower of London, Marshalsey, Kings Bench, and other places, were imbarked in the Mary Martine of Colchester, to be transported ouer into the coasts of Normandy, to be banished for euer out of this realme.

Shriues, maior. An. reg. 28.

Anthonie Ratcliffe, Henry Pranell.
Sir Wolstone Dixie, Skinner.

In the moneths of November and December, many men and horses were shipped at the Tower wharke, to be transported ouer into the low countries.

The 2. of December Fredericke lorde Windsor deceased at Westminster, and was honourably buried at Bradenham in Buckinghamshire.

Erle of Leicester lieutenant generall of the low countries.

And on the first of December the right honourable lord Robert Dudley Earle Leycester, lord lieutenant generall, with his traine entred the towne of Colchester in Essex, where he lodged, on the next morrow he set forward to Harwich, and on

on the 8. of December the said Earle accompanied with the Earle of Esser, the lord North, the lord Audley, Sir W. Russell, sir Thomas Sherly, sir Arthur Basset, sir Walter Wallet, sir Gervase Clifton and other with his traine, to the number of 50. sailes of ships and hoyes, set forward toward Flushing, where, by Sir Philip Sidney gouernour, and others, he was honourably entertained, as hee was the like into all other townes of the low Countries: whereof I haue written more at large in a larger volume.

This yeare the Queens maiesty tooke order for the peopling and inhabiting of the Countries late belonging to the earle of Desmond and his rebellious companions, to which end diuers honourable and worshipfull Gentlemen prouided to be vndertakers of segnories there, wherof some went into the said Country, others according to order taken, sent their people, among which were, sir Christopher Hatton, sir Walter Rawly, sir W. Courtney, sir Richard Wolynor, sir George Bourchire, sir Edward Fitton, sir Valentine Browne, sir Walter Luson, John Popham her maiesties attourny generall and others.

Desmond in Ireland peopled of the English nation.

The 19. of January Nicholas Deuoror alias

Seminarie Priests executed.

alias Woodsen was condemned for treason, in being made a seminary Priest at Reymes in Fraunce, since the feast of S. Iohn Baptist, in Anno primo of her maiesties raigne, and in remaining here after the tearme of fortie daies, after the session of the last Parliament. Also Edward Barbar being made Priest as aforesaid and comming into this Realme after the said tearme of forty dayes after the session of the last parliament, was likewise condemned of treason, and both drawen to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered on the xxi. of Ianuary.

On the same day a wench was burnt in Smithfield, for poisoning of her Aunt & mistris, & attempting ỹ like to her vncle.

Archbishop of Canterbury called to be of the priuy counsell.

On the feast day of the purification of our blessed Lady, doctor Iohn Whitegift Archbishop of Canterbury, William lord Cobham, Warden of the fiue Ports, and Thomas lord Buckhurst, were chosen & taken to be of her Maiesties priuy Counsell: the two first, to wit, the Archbishop & the lord Cobham were sworne the same day, and the third on the next morow.

The xi. of February Thomas Louelace was brought prisoner from the tower of London to the Star chamber, against whom

whom her Maiesties Attourney did in-
forme, that the same Louelace vpō malice conceiued against Leonard Louelace, & Richard Louelace, his cousin germains, had falsly and deuilishly contriued & counterfaited a very traiterous letter in the name of T. Louelace (another brother of the said L. & R. then resident beyond the seas) purporting, that the same T. should thereby incite and prouoke the said L. to procure the said R. to execute her highnes destruction, with other circumstances of treason. This letter he cast in an open high way, pretending thereby, that vpon the discouery thereof his said kinsmen Leonard and Richard should be drawen in question for the treasonable matter against her maiesty in that bil contained, euen in the highest degree, for which offence her maiesties attourney praied, that the said T. then prisoner, might receiue condigne punishment. Whereupon the court adiudged him to suffer as followeth, viz. That he should be remitted to the tower from whence he came. That he should be carried on horseback about Westminster hall, vō his face to the horse taile, & a paper on his backe, wherein to be written, For counterfaiting of false & treacherous letters against his own kindred, containing most traiterous matter against

T.L. lost his eares for trecherously practising to enioy the goods and lands of his neareſt kin.

A notable and praiseworthy example of iustice, the like wherof is to be wished to T. the like practiser against his elder brother.

againſt her Maieſties perſon. And from thence to be caried in that maner, & ſet on the pillory in the pallace at Weſtminſter, & there to haue one of his eares cut off, alſo to be caried in like maner into London, and ſet on the pillory one market day in Cheape, with the like paper. And after that caried into Kent, and at the nert aſſiſe there, to be ſet on the pillory with the like paper, & his other eare to be cut off: alſo to be ſet on the pillory one market day at Canterbury & another at Rochester in the like maner, & at euery the ſaid places, this order taken touching this offence openly read, the ſentence whereof was duly executed.

Strange ſicknes at Excester.

The 14. of March at the aſſiſes kept at the city of Excester in Deuonſhire, before ſir Edmond Anderſon, lord chiefe Juſtice of the common pleas, ſerieant Floyday, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, and other Juſtices, there happened a ſtrange ſickneſs, firſt amongſt the priſoners, & then amongſt other perſons, & beſides the priſoners, many of all degrees died thereof, namely Serieant Floyday, ſir J. Chicheſter, ſir Arthur Baſſet, and ſir Barnard Drake, knights, T. Carew. R. Carie, J. Fortеſcue, J. Waldyon, & T. Riſdone Eſquires, & Juſtices of the peace; of the com-

mon

mon people died very many Constables, Reues, Tithingmen, & Iurors, & namely of one iury being 12 there died vi. of them.

The 17. of march a strange thing happened, the like wherof before hath not ben heard of in our time: master Dorington of Spaldwicke in the Countie of Huntington Esquire, one of her maiesties gentlemen Pentioners, had a horse which died sodainly, and being ripped to see the cause of his death, there was found in the hole of the hart of the same horse, a strãge worme, which lay on a round heape in a Call or skinne of the likenes of a Teade, which being taken out and spread abroad, was in forme and fashion not easie to be described, the length of which worme diuided into many graines, to the number of 50. (spread from the body like the branches of a tree) was from the snout to the end of the longest grain 17. inches, hauing 4. fillies in the graines, from whence dropped forth a red water, the body in bignes round about was 3. inches & a halfe, the colour whereof was very like to a mackarell. This monstrous worme found in maner aforesaid, crawling to haue got away, was stabbed in with a dagger & dyed, which after being dried, was shewed to many honorable persons of this realme.

Strange worme found in the heart of a horse.

1586

The

The xviii. of Aprill in the Sises holden at London in the Iustice hall, William Tompson, alias Blackborne, made priest at Reymes in France, & remaining within this realme, after the tearme of foure maies, after the Session of the last Parliament, was condemned of treason. Also Richard Lea, alias Long, made priest at Lions in France, as aforesaid, & remaining here, was likewise there condemned for treason, which said, W. and T. were both on the 20. of Aprill drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered.

The first of May sir Henry Sidney knight of ỹ garter, L. president of Wales, departed this life, and was honourably buried at Penshurst in Kent.

Ambassador from the king of Denmarke.

The eight of May arrived at London on the Tower wharke, Henry Ranolins, Chancellor for Germany, Ambassadour frō Frederick the second K. of Denmark, vnto the M. Maiesty of England, he was honorably receiued of the L. Cobham, and other great estates, and by them conuaied thrugh ỹ tower street, Fanchurch street, & Grace streete, into bishops gate streete to Crosby place, where he was lodged, & remained til he had finished his ambassage, and returned on the xxx. of May towards Denmarke.

A com-

A commission was directed frō her Ma-
iestie, tending to the ratifying of a firme
leagne of amitie, betweene her maiesty &
James king of Scots, which league being
articuled, Cōmissioners were appointed,
Edward Earle of Rutland, Wi. L. Cusrs,
& T. Randolph Esquire, who with their
traine came to Barwick on the 19. of June
where the Ambassadors of Scotland bee-
ing present, they accomplished the matter,
according to the commission, the articles
of ỹ saide league in all & euery part suffi-
ciently confirmed on the first of July, which
being done the said earle of Rutland with
his traine returned home, W. Randolph
went into Scotland to take his leaue of
the king and returned into England about
the 15. of August.

Legue with the Scots.

The 18. of June Ph. Elkes clarke, & Bach-
lor of Art, for counterfaitting ỹ Queens sign
manuel, to presentation of the personage of
al Saints in Hastins, directed to ỹ Arch-
bishop of Cant. or to his cōmissarie general
(the Diocesse of Chichestar being voide)
that he might be instituted Parson there,
was drawen to tiburne and there hanged,
bowelled, and quartered.

Elkes executed for counterfaiting the Q. sign manuel

A Lotery for mervailous rich & bewti-
full armour, was begunne to be drawen at
London in Paules Church yard, at the

A Lotery at London for sich armor,

great west gate, (an house of tymber and boords being there erected for that purpose on S. Peter and Paules day in the morning, which Lotery continued in drawing day & night for y space of two or three daies.

Great reioycing in London for apprehension of traitors,

In the moneth of July, diuers trayterous persons were apprehended, and detected, of a most wicked & detestable conspiracie, against her Maiestie, and also of minding to haue stirred vp a general rebellion throughout the whole Realme. For ioy of whose apprehension, the Citizens of London on the xv. of the same moneth at night, and on the next morrowe caused the bels in the Churches to be runge, & Bone fires in their streats to be made, and also banqueted euery man according to his ability, some in their houses, some in the streats. with singing of Psalmes & praising God for preseruing her Maiesty, and people of this land, which doings of the Citizens were so well accepted of her maiestie, as by hir leters to thē directed may appeare, the copie whereof, with the Oration made in the Guilde hall by James Dalton one of the Counsellors of y city, I haue set downe in the larger Chronicles.

Traitors indited.

The 7. of September certaine of these deuilish and wicked subiects were indicted first, for intending treason against the

Queene

Queens own person, secondly, for stirring ciuill warres within the Realme, and thirdly, for practising to bring in forraine power to inuade the Realme, 7. of them appeared at Westminster on the 13. of Sept. who all pleaded guiltie, and were condemned, but had iudgment on the next morrow.

On the 15. of September other 7. were likewise arraigned, who pleading not guiltie, were found guiltie by the Iury, & had iudgement. Traitors executed.

These traitors 14. in number, were executed in Lincolns Inne fields, on a stage or scaffold of tymber strongly made for that purpose, euen in the place where they had vsed to meete, and to conferre of their traterous practises, there were they hanged, bowelled, & quartered, seuē of them on the 20. of Sep. to wit, I. Ballard, priest, A Babyngton Esquire, I. Sauage. Gent. R. Barnwel, Gen. Chidiake Tichborn Esquire, Charls Tilney Esquire, E. Abington Esquire. The other 7. were likewise executed on the 21. of September, to wit, T. Salisbury, Esquire, Henry Dymne. Gent. Ed. Johnes, Esquire, I. Trauerse, Gent. I. Charnocke, Gent. R. Gage, Gen. Ieroime Bellamie, Gent. &c. as more at large I haue declared in larger volumes.

Sir Phillip Sidney wounded, & died thereof.

The 22. of September sir Philip Sidney knight, a most valiant & towardly gentleman, son & heir to sir Henry Sidney, (late deceased) in service of his Prince, & defence of his Country, in the wars of the nether lands, was shot into the thigh with a musket, at Zutphen in Gelderland, whereof he dyed on the 17. of October, whose body was conueied into England, and on ỳ 16. of Feb. conueied kō the minories without Aldgate of London, through the principall streetes of the same Citie, accompanied of many honorable persons vnto S. Paules Church, and there honorably buried.

Seminary Priests executed.

The 8. of October Iohn Lowe, I. Adams & R. Dibdalle, beeing before condemned for treason, in being made Priests by authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, since ỳ feast of S. Iohn Baptist in anno . . . of her Maiesties raigne, and in remaining here were drawen to Tyburne, and there hanged, howelled, & quartered.

Shriues. Robert House, William Elkin.
Maior. George Barnes Haberdasher.

Ludgate of London new builded.

One of the ancient gates of the Citie of London, commonly called Ludgate, being sore decayed, and in perill to haue fallen,

was

was taken downe, the prisoners thereof in the meane time remaining vnder ẏ charge of Thomas Lutwich, Custose or keeper of Ludgate, in the Southest quadrant, to the same gate adioyning, which quadrant, for ẏ ease of the prisoners, free men of ẏ Citie, was sometime builded by Stephen Forstar, Fishmonger Maior and dame Agnes his wife, &c. And this yeare ẏ said gate was againe not onely newly, but also strongly & beautifully builded, at the charges of the Citizens of the same Citie. The foundation whereof, in the name & presence of sir Wolstan Dixie Maior, certaine Aldermen, Antony Radcliffe & Henry Prannell, shiriues, was laide on the second of May, and foorthwith so diligently applied by William Kirwine free Mason (and other vnder his charge,) ẏ the same gate was fully finished in the space of 6. moneths or lesse, so ẏ on the 29. of October in the same yeare, the said gate was set open to sir William Cicill knight, Lord Theasurer, who first entred the same on horsebacke, accompanied of the Earle of Darby, and diuerse other honorable persons and noble men of her Maiesties priuie Connsell, who all rode to the Guilde hall, where on ẏ same day George Barne, Lorde Maior of that city kept his feast after

ter he had taken his oth and charge in the Exchequer at Westminster.

Parliament at Westminst.

On the same 29. day of October ỳ Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Treasurer, and the Earle of Darbie representing the Queens Maiesties person, began ỳ high Court of Parliament by prorogation, which Session of Parliament was at this time assembled, for trial of matters concerning Marie Queene of Scots &c. The 23. of November, the Earle of Leicester, lieutenant generall of all her Maiesties forces in the united Prouinces of the low Countries, returning from thence, arriued at London, and went late to the Court, wher hee was not so sodainly come, as forwardly welcome, of the ỳ incipall, and others.

An. reg. 29. The Earle of Leicester returned from the lowe Countries.

The second day of December the Session of Parliament brake vp, and was prorogued vntill the 15. of February, the substance of matter handled in the same Session of Parliament, concerning ỳ Queene of Scots, is set downe at large in a Letter learnedly penned and published, directed to the Earle of Leicester.

proclamatiō against the Q. of Scots.

The 6. of December, the Lord Maior of London, assisted with diuerse Earles, Barons, the Aldermen in their skarlet, the principallest officers of the Citie, the greatest number of Gentlemen of the best ac-

account in & about the citie, with the number of 80, of the most grauest & worthyfullest Citizens in coats of velvet and chaines of golde, all on horsebacke, in most solemne and stately manner, by sound of foure Trumpets, about ten of the clock in the forenoone, made open and publick proclamation and declaration of the sentence lately giuen by the Nobilitie against the Queene of Scots, under the great Seale of England, bearing date at Richmonde the 4. of December, being openly read by Maister Sebright, Towne clarke of London, & with loud voice solemnly proclaimed by the Serieant at Armes of the saide Citie, in foure seuerall places, to wit, at the crosse in Cheap, at the end of Chancery lane in Fletstreet, ouer against the Temple, at Leaden hall corner, and at S. Magnus corner neare London bridge, during which time like solemne Proclamations were made with great solemnitie in the Countie of Middlesex, namely in the pallace at Westminster, without Temple barre, and in Holborne, by the Shriues of London and Middlesex, assisted with sundry noble men and Gentlemen of good account, and the Justices of peace of the said Country, to the great and wonderfull reioycing of the people of all sorts, as many.

kestly apeared by ringing of Bels, making of bonefires, and singing of Psalmes in euery the streetes and lanes of the Citie.

The Queenes maiestie forseeing y generall dearth of corne and other victualls, growne partly through the vnseasonablenesse of the years past partly through the vncharitable gredines of such as be great corne maisters, but especially through the vnlawfull and ouermuch transportatiō of graine into forraine Countries, by the aduice of her honorable Counsaile, published a Proclamation, & booke of orders to be taken by der Justices, for relefe of y poore, notwithstanding all which the excessiue prises of graine, still increased, so that wheat in meale was solde at London for viii. s. the bushell, and in some other parts of this Realme deerer. The 8. of February being wednesday (according to sentence lately giuen by the Nobilitie) Marie Steward Queene of Scots, about ten of the clocke before noone, was executed, and suffered death, by beheading vpon a scaffold, set vp for that purpose, at the great hall of the Castle of Fodringhay, in presence of George Talbot Earle of Shrewsbury, Henry Grey Earle of Kent, principall commissioners, and others the Gentlemen of y Country neare adioyning, to the number

of

of about three hundred.

The 15. of February the Parliament began at Westminster, wherein was granted to her Maiestie towards her charges for the defence of this realme, a subsidie by the Clergie, of vi. s. the pounde, & of the Temporalty ii. s. viii. d. goods and iiii. s. landes, with xi. fifteenes, &c. Parliament at Westminster.

Munday the 20. of February, a man hanged for felony, at S. Thomas Waterings, being begged by the Chyrurgions of London, to haue made of him an Anatomy, after hee was dead to all mens thinking, cut downe, stripped, laid naked in a chest, thrown in a carre, & so brought from the place of execution through the borowes of Southwarke, & the citie of London, to the Chyrurgions hall, neare vnto Alderſgate, the chest being there opened, and the weather extreeme colde, hee was found to be aliue, and liued till thursday next following, and then died. A man hanged, begged for dead, was found to liue three daies after.

The 23. of February a gun poulder house at Ratcliffe, was blowne vp about 1. of the clocke before noone. Gū poulder house blowen vp. 1587

Sir Thomas Bromeley Knight, Lord Chauncelor of Englande, deceased on the xi. of Aprill, and was buried at Westminster on the second of May. Lord Chancelor deceased.

About the same time deceased sir Ralph Sadler

Sadler Chauncelor of the Dutchy of Lancaster, and one of hir Maiesties priuie Councell.

On the xvi. of Aprill deceased the Duchesse of Somerset at Hanworth, and was buried at Westminster.

Earle of Rutland deceased.

Edward Earle of Rutland, Baron Roos of Hamlack, Lord of Trulbut & Beauoyre, Knight of the honorable order of the Garter, departed out of this life at London, on the xvii. of Aprill, and according to his desire was very honorable cõueied krõ thence to his Castle of Beauoyre, and buried in the parish Church at Bodkorde.

The 29. of April, sir Christopher Hatton Knight, late Vicechamberlaine, & one of her Maiesties priuie Counsell, was made Lord Chauncellour of England at Croyden, and on the third day of May, being ỳ first day of the Tearm, he rode from Elie place in Holborne to Westminster, there to take his oath, before whom went about ỳ number of xxtie his Gentlemen in one liuery and chaines of Gold, diuerse Pentioners and other Gentlemen of ỳ Court vpon foote clothes, the officers and clarkes of the Chancerie, and then the Lord Chancellour hauing on his right hand ỳ Lord Treasurer, and on the left hand the Earle of Leicester, after whome rode certain of ỳ no-

nobilitie, the Iudges of the Realme, many knights, and lastly a great troup of al their retinue.

The 23. of May was published by Proclamation an order, graunted by ỹ Queen in fauour of hir subiects, for the transporting of clothes out of the Realme, to wit, that the Merchants of the Stilyard resident in London, and all other Merchants strangers, or other of the Realme, may buy of the Clothiers, any cloth vnwrought vnbarbed, or vnshorne, and shall haue full libertie to shippe and cary away out of the port of London any such clothes, & further, that all Merchants, strangers, and English, that shall not haue libertie to buy clothes at Blackwell hall, or within the liberties of the City of London, may buy all maner of clothes in ỹ city of Westminster. For clothes to be transported.

The 18. of June Robert earle of Leicester was made lord steward of ỹ houshold, and Robert Deuorax Earle of Esser, was made maister of hir Maiesties horse.

The 25. of June Robert Earle of Leicestar toke shipping at Margate in Kent toward the low contries, where he remained not long but returned.

This yeare was a late spring, & a cold somer, so that at midsomer peason in the

cods weare selde at London for 8.d. the pecke: yet after weare such plenty that they were solde for 8.d. the buthell, no cherries ripe till Saint Iames tide, or Lammas, and then such plentis that they were solde for a penny the pound.

The moneth of September vehement colde, white frosts, and boysterous windes in the North, with hayle, sleete and snow, and yet a reasonable good haruest.

The 7. of September Thomas Yennoge was made vice Chamberlaine.

Shriues, Maior.

Thomas Skinner, Iohn Catcher.
Sir George bond Haberdasher.

An. reg. 30

Richard Way Merchant Tailor, lately deceased, gaue to the Chamber of London 300. li. toward the new building of the Blackwell hall in London, to the Merchant Tailors hall, a basen and Grece of siluer spones gilt, and 300. li. to be lent to young men, more 100. li. toward garnishing of the Marchant Tailors hall, to the hospitalls, and prisons liberally, to a preacher for sermons 25. pound &c.

Blackwell hall.

Upon this gift of Richard Way, the said Blackwell hall, was taken downe, a new foundation was laid & within ỹ space of ten moneths after, with the charges

ges of 2500. pound the same was finished.

Great prouision was this yeare made, both by land and sea, to withstand the in- 1588
uasion intended, and after attempted by the Spanish armado against this realme, for besides ỳ generall forces of the Realme appointed to be mustered, trained, and put in readinesse in the seuerall shires, for the defence of the land, there was also a leauie made of two seuerall armies, the one to make ỳ bodie of a Camp to reside at Tilbury in Essex, to encounter with the enemy if he should attempt to land in any place of that contry, where of the Earle of Leicester, lord steward of of her Maiesties household was lieutenant generall, as also of all the armies leuied against forraine inuasion. The other to be imployed for the guarde of hir highnesse person, vnder the charge, of ỳ right honorable the lord Hundsdon, lord Chamberlaine to hir Maiestie. The campe at Tilbury, consisting both of horsmen, & foormen, raised out of all the shires, were of lancers 253. of light horsemen 769. of footmen. 22000. The armie for the garde of hir Maiesties person, lances 481. light horsmen 1431. footemen. 3405o. The naule set forth, and armed to the Seas, consisted partly of hir Maiesties shippes.

part-

partly of ẏ ships of hir subiects, which wer furnished out of the port towns whereunto they belonged, of this Nauie, the chiefest and greatest part, was vnder the charge of the lord Charles Haward of Effinghā, lord Admirall of England, and were addressed to encounter with the Spanish Fleet: the rest of the ships, were assigned vnto the lord Henry Seamer, Admirall of the Fleet to gard the narrow seas, & to impeach the issuing forth of the ships and vessels prepared by the Duke of Parma at Dunkirke.

The 23. of May the lord Admirall came to Plimmoth, with the Fleet aforesaide, finding there sir Frāces Drake in a readinesse with more thē 50. ships and pinaces.

The 24. of June the lord Admirall issued out towards the sea from Plimmoth: he deuided hir maiesties Fleete into three parts, viz, sir Frances Drake, vice Admirall in the Reuenge with other, towards the Islands of Sillie: John Hawkins rere Admirall in the victory, w̄ other toward the Isles of Vshens: And the lord Admirall, with the rest remaining in the siene, appointed other there, all to descerne if the Spanish forces did any way passe.

The 19. of Inly, intelligence was brought to the lord Admirall by a barke or pinnis whose

whose captaine was T. Fleming that the Spanish Fleet was sene in ẏ Sea, about the lands End.

The 20. of July the lord Admirall made toward the Sea, and the same day had sight of the Spanish Fleet, in number by estimation. 158. sailes. The lord Admirall cast about toward the land to interrupt them from approching, and hauing got the winde of them, prosecuted them all that night, and so continually, from place to place, vntill the 2. of August, in which space hauing by the power of God wonderfully ouercome them, as in other my larger volumes ẏ haue noted, he returned to Margate in Kent. Now the campe being kept at Tilbury in Essex, vnder the charge of the Earle of Leicester, the 9. of August hir Maiestie repaired thither, where all the whole campe being set in order of Battaile, she passed through euery ranke of them, to their great reioysing, & lodged that night, and the next following in ẏ house of M. Edward Rich a Justice, in the Parish of Horndon. On the next morrow hir Maiesty returned to the camp, and on the xii. returned to Saint Iames, and shortly after the campe was dissolued.

Hir maiestie went to the campe at Tilbury.

Sermon of thanksgiuing.

Sunday ẏ 20. of August M. Nowel Deane of

of Paules at Paules crosse, in the presence of ye lord Maior, the Aldermen in scarlet, the companies in their best liueries, preached a Sermon, mouing them to giue laud vnto God, for the great victory giuen to our English nation by the ouerthrow of the Spanish Fleete our enemies.

Seminaries and other executed,

The 26. of August, at the Sessions hall, neare vnto Newgate, were condemned 8. persons, for being made Priests beyond the Seas, and remaining in this realm, contrary to a statute therof made, foure temporall men for being reconsiled to ye Romain Church, and 4. other for releuing the others The 28. W. Deane and H. Webley were hanged at the miles end. W. Hunter. R. Morton & Hugh Moore at Lincolnes Inne fields. T. Acton at Clarkē Well. T. Fulton & James Clarkeson betweene brainford and Houslow. The 30. Richard Flower. G. Shelley, Richard Leigh, Richard Martin, John Roch and Margaret Ward gentle woman, who had conueyed a corde to a Priest in Bridwell, whereby hee escaped from thens, were hanged at Tiburne.

Fier at London.

The 2. of September at night, a vehement fier brake forth against the Dutch Church in London to the great terror of the

the whole city, but by the burning of one how e, and pulling downe of some other y fier was quenched.

The 4. of September, deceased Robert Dudley, Earle of Leicester, Lord Steward of his maiesties houshold, liuetenant generall, and marshall of England, at Banbury in Oxfordshire, from whence he was conueied to his castle of Knowlewoth, & frō thēce to Warwick, wher he was honorably interred. In this lik, he hav, in this towne of Warwicke, founded one hospitall (of an old guilde giuen him by the townes men for that purpole) for 12. poore men, endowing the same with lāds, to the yearly value of 200. li, and 50. loade of wood out of Killingworth parke, and gaue to the same hospitall, by his testamēt (approued but not performed) 200. li. in money, for a stocke to y relefe of y house, more, he gaue to two studients of Vniuersitie colledge in Oxford. 20. li. the piece yearly for euer but they haue it not.

Earle of Leicester deceased.

The 8. of September, the preacher at Paules crosse, moued the people to giue God thanks for the ouerthrowe of our enemies the Spaniards, and there were shewed. 11. enfignes or banners, taken in the Spanish ships by our men, and on the next morrow hanged on London bridge to-

Banners taken from the Spaniards, shewed at Paules crosse.

wards Southwarke, where then the faire was kept, being our lady faire.

Shriues. Hugh Offley, Richard Saltingstall.
Major. Sir Martin Caltroppe Draper.

Seminarie priests executed. The 5. of October Iohn Welden, and M. Hartley made priests in France, were hanged, the one at the Giles ende, the other at Halliwell. Robert Sutton, for being reconsiled to the Church of Rome, was hanged at Clarkenwell.

Stable and ho ses burnt An. reg. 31. The 8. of October at night was burnt by casualty of fier, one stable with horses about the number of 20. at Drury house, neare to the Strand.

The 19. of November, was this yeare kept holy day throughout the Realme, with Sermons singing of Psalmes. Benefices &c. for ioy and thanks giuing vnto God, for the ouerthrow of the Spaniards, our enemies on the sea, & the citizens of London assembled in their liueries, had that day a sermon at Paules crosse, tending to that ende.

The Queens maiesty came to Paules. The 24. of nouember being sonday the Queens maiesty hauing attendants vpon hir the priuie counsell, nobilitie, and other honorable persons, as well spirituall as temporall in great number, all on foot, & back, did

did come in a Chariot Throne, made in 4. pillers, he hauing to haue a canapie ouer y top whereof was made a crowne imperiall, and 2. lower pillers before, whereon stoode a Lion & a Dragon, supporters of y armes of England, drawen by 2. white steads, from Somerset house, to y Cathedrall Church of S. Paules &c. At the Temple Bar, the L. Maior & his brethren the Aldermen in Scarlet receiued & welcommed his Maiesty, to his City, deliuering to his hands the Septer, which his highnes receiuered to the Maior, who bare the same before him. The companies in their liueries stoode a long to Paules Church, where at the great west doore he dismounted about 12. of the clocke, & was receiued vnder a Canapie by the Bishope of London, y Deane and others, & by them brought to a closet, towards the Pulpet crosse, where he hard a Sermon made by Doctor Dierrie, B. of Salisbury, and the returned to y Bishops pallace where he dined, & returned to Somerset house by torch ligh.

The 6. of Ianuary at night, a greate winde in the Northeast ouerturned trees, and other waies did great harme. Greatwinds

The 20. of Ianuary y K. Maiesty came to Richmond to Chelcith & so to Westm. The Queen receiued to Westminster.

and was receiued by the Maior, Aldeemen and commoners of hir citie of London in coats of veluit and chaines of gold, all on horsebacke with the captaines of ye Citie, betwixt v. and vi. of the clocke at night by torch light.

Souldiers punished for abusing their captaines.

The first of February 2 souldiers were set on the Pillery at the Leaden hal, wher on they stoode by the space of three hours, the one had his eare nailed, the other his tongue perced with a naile, which naile remained in his tongue till he was taken from the Pillory, for abusing their capitaines and gouernours with bad speaches.

Parliament Frances Kete burnt.

The 4. of February began the parliament at Westminster about this time Frances Kette, maister of Art, of Wymondham, for holding diuers detestable opinions against Christ our sauiour, was burnt neare vnto the city of Norwich.

Souldiers hanged.

The 5. of of February 2. souldiers were hanged on trees at the miles end.

1589 Parliament disolued.

The 29. of March being Easter euen, the Parliament brake vp at Westminster, wherein was graunted two subsidies of iis. viii. d. the pound the peece. 4. fifteens, and a tenth.

Earle of Arundell araigned.

14. of Aprill, Phillip Earle of Arundell was arraigned at Westminster of high treason

treason, and found guiltie by his peers, had iudgement accordingly.

The 18. of Aprill, sir John Norris and and sir Frances Drake, generals with 6. of hir Maiesties shipps 20. ships of warre, and 100. sit for burden, hauing in them a choyce ciumpanie of knights, Captains, Gentlemen, and souldiours, departed frō Plimmoth, and the 23. of the same arriued at the Groyne. The 26. they tooke the lower towne, with great store of ordinance, victuals, cables and other furniture for shipping. About the 6. of may they fought with the Spaniards, at Berges bridge, where the enemies fled with the losse of 700. men. The lower towne of Groyne was burned, and the 9. of May, our Fleete set saile, the 13. the Earle of Essex, sir Philip Burler, and sir Roger Williams, met the said Fleete, so that on the 16. the whole Naule arriued at Penicha where they set a land, and the same day wanne both towne and Castle. After this they diuided the armie, whereof part marcher with sir John Norris by land to Lysborne, the rest with sir Frances Drake passed by sea to Tastrales, the 24. our men entered the suburbes of Lysborne, where they obtained rich spoyles, & plentie of euery good thing. The 27. the armie left Lis-

Voyage to Portengale.

borne, & came to Basteals without any great fight, or skrimishe, where they toke ye Castle, & thence returned for England, but landing at Uigo they tooke the towne, & wasted the cuntry.

The 21. of June sir Frances Drake ariued at Plimoth & the 3. of July sir John Noris wt ye rest of the fleet ariued ther also.

Lord Maior deceased.

In this mean space, to wit the 3. of May deceased Martin Calthrope. L. Maior of London, in whose place was chosen Rich. Martin Alderman.

Richard Martin Goldsmith, the 5. May.

Maior.

Also in the said moneth of May, was graunted a fiftene by a decree of common counsaile of the city of London, for ye clensing of Fleet ditch. this money was collected, & bestowed, but did no good in ye saide dike, or otherwise to that effect, whatsoeuer was promised.

A fifteen for clensing of Fleete dike

The 1. of august at night, was the greatest lightning & thunder about London, ye euer was seene & hard in the memory of any man liuing, and yet but smal hurt done, thanks to God therefore.

Sir John Noris and sir Frances Drake being returned as ye haue heard, many of their sailors and souldiers, shortly after their landing fell sicke & dyed, of a stinch bred amongst them on ship board, other some

some of them so rudely behaued themselues, about the country and ellswhere, that many mē misliked of their doings, & diuers of thē being apprehended, on the 27 of August, one of thē was hāged on ẏ end of a signe at an Inne doore, in the towne of Kingston vpon Thames, for a terror to ẏ rest, and on the 29 of August 2. more of them were hanged in Smithfielde, 2. at the Tower hill, two besides Westminster, and one at Tyburne. Sailers and Souldiers executed.

In the moneth of September, the Citizens of London furnished 1000. men to be sent ouer into France, to the aiding of Henry, late king of Nauar, the chalenging the Crowne of France. Souldiers sente into France.

Richard Gurney, Steuen Some. Shriues.

The 21. of October, Richard Martin Maior of London, accompanied with his brethren the Aldermen, being inuited guests, rode to the Sariants feast then holden in the new Temple hall, and at the Temple gate the Lord Maior was by certaine ponge Gentlemen of the Temple, denyed to enter with the sword before him, whereupon he with his brethren returned home to dinner, and made no more adoe. Seriants feast.

Maior. Sir Iohn Hart Grocer the 28 of Octob.

Lodowick Griuel pressed to death

The 6. of Nouember Lodowicke Griuell of Warwickshire, Esquire, was brought from the Tower of London, to Westminster & there at the kings benche barre, for murder, and other notorious, trespasses where with he was charged, arrained and found giltie: but standing mute, had iudgemēt to be pressed to death which iudgement was put in execution in the goale of the Kings bench in Southwarke on the 14. of nouember, on ẏ which day, for ẏ same fact, his man was hanged in ẏ pallace court at Westminster.

An. Reg. 32

Citizens of London flighted by fiers.

In this moneth of Nouember, the Citizens of London were sundry times frighted by casualtie of fire, first on the 20. about 4. of the clocke in the morning, on Fishstreet hill, where one large house was burned to ẏ ground, & some people in helping to quench were consumed, & ẏ houses adioyning, also ẏ one side of S. Leonards Church was sore spoiled. On ẏ 22. at night about 11. of ẏ clock one other house ouer against the first, on ẏ other side the way, was in great danger, but soon slaked. On the 26. about one of ẏ clocke in ẏ morning one other house and some Christian people were brent, on ẏ back side of ẏ first house

brent

hunt, and other houses nere about were sore spoyled, &c.

The 5. of January about 5. of the cloche in ỳ eneing before the twelf day, began a great and terrible tempest of wind in the south west, which continued in great vehemency till about 11. of ỳ clock of ỳ same nigh, this in the city of London blew the tyles of mens houses, ouerthrew chimneis & caused men to feare the ouerthrow of their houses. The lesser west gate of S. Paules Church nert to the Bishops palace was broken, both bolts, bars & locks, so that the same was blowne ouer. Tempest of winde. A dore of Paules Church blowne open.

In the cuntry, houses & barns were borne ouer and some blowne far from ỳ places whereon they had stood, besides trees in great numbers blowne vp by the rots: On ỳ seas no man can tell what harmes were don, by ships & barks cast away, at Southhampton ỳ ships and barkes riding at anchor were driuen a land & sanke, ỳ like was neuer seen there.

The 4. of Feb. in trying some peeces of great ordinance on ỳ Tower wharfe, one of them breaking one man was slaine out of hand & some other sore hurt.

The 4. of March, Christopher Wales priest, for remaining in this Realm, contrary to a statute, was hanged boweled and quar- Seminary priest, and other executed.

quartered at Fetter lane end in Fleet ſtreet & Nicholas Hane tailor, was hanged in Smithfield, for releuing him. Alexander Bleze alſo for releuing the ſaide Bales, was hanged at Grais Inne lanes end.

A wench burned.

The 5. of March a wench was burned in S. Georges field without Southwark, for poiſoning of hir Miſtris & other.

1590

Sir Frances Walſinham deceaſed.

The 6. of Aprill about midnight, deceaſed ſir Frances Walſingham knight, principall Secritary to hir Maieſty, & Chancellor of the Dutchie of Lancaſter, at his houſe in Seding Lane of London, & was about 1. of the clocke in the next night buryed in Paules church without ſolemnitie.

Vffrudham-ton burnt.

On Wednesday in Eaſter weake, by ſhotting of a Gunne in the towne of Vffrunhamton in Staffordſhire, about the number of 80. houſes were burned.

Souldiers tranſported

In the moneth of Aprill 3000. footmen were ſent from hence into Britane in France, vnder the conduct of ſir John Norris knight, to ioyne with the prince Dombes, ſon of the duke Montpoinſier, & generall of the French Kings forces in y prouince, which company were often times ſupplied.

Among memorable things done about this time, this one thing following is not

to be

be forgotten. Dns Robert Johnson, a zealous minister, preacher, & person of North-Lunsenham in the county of Rutlande finding the poore of those quarters to bee unprouided for, and no grammer schoole erected in that country for education of youth, At his owne proper costes & charges, caused two faire free grammer schols to be builded in Okham, and Uppingham, the two Market townes of that shire, and in ech of them prouided a schole maister & an Usher: more he caused hospitals to be builded in ỳ said towns, both called christs hospital: in every which may be placed 24. poore people, & for their maintenance here after, he bought & procured lands of the Queene to a corporation and mortemaine for the same. This man hath left a good example to other ministers & preachers to ỳ glory of God. For he preached both by word & life, not to inrich himselfe, but was bountifull to the poore, both in his owne parish, where he was maried and keepeth a good house, and also in the towne of Stā ford where he was born, in which towne, for many yeares together he caused 40. poore mens chīldrē to be taught at his charges, as I am informed.

Free schols and hospitals founded.

The 11. of July 16. fellons hanged at Tyborn, & one in Pauls Churchard, for cutting of

of a purse there on the Sunday before in the Sermon time.

In the moneth of August, fel many great showers of raine, and some time of haile.

Vnseasonable weather.

The moneth of September, was very cold rainy & stormy of winds, & yet some time great lightnings & thunders, & some times both sleete, & snow.

Stir at Lincolns Inne.

The 21. of September being the feast of S. Mathew in the after noone, was a great stir at Lincolns Inne, by prentises & other, against young Gentlemen students at law there, for some rude demeanours late before by them done, against the inhabitants of Chancery lane which had like to haue growne to some great mischefe, had not the same been by wise magestrats some appeased.

Shriues. Maior. An. reg. 33.

Nicholas Mosley, Robert Brooks.

Iohn Allet fishmonger. the 28. of Octob. He deceased in the moneth of September next following, and sir Rowland Hayward Clothworker serued out the rest of that yeare, which was about some 6. weks.

A cosener whipped.

The 5. of December, Giles Clapton, a young man, was whipped through ye city of London, for cosenage, as comming to many mens howses, in ye name of some other their friends, & so to borrow of them their bibles,

bibles, & then to sell them, he confessed y. by name whome he had thus cosened.

In the moneth of January one Nichols, a Purueyer, for conuerting to his own vse, certain prouision take for hir maiestie, was hãged, for example to other y like purueiers

A purueier hanged.

The 30. of March in the afternoone, certaine sailers 6. in number, were hanged on y Tower wharfe, for stealing of powder partaining to the queens ships.

1591

Sailers hanged.

This yeare passed hardly ouer the poore, for prises of victuals, both flesh & whit meats, y butchers (notwithstãding charge of their licences) sold better cheap in y lent, then at any time after, of that whole yeare, fish in lent was two hearing for a peny, & not good stock fish xii. d. p. d. butter, v. or vi. d. y p. cheese y like, & Egs. ii. for a penny, & bread corne was not cheape, & yet of all things plenty for money.

Dearth of victuals.

The 16. of July Edmond Coppinger, & Henry Arttington Gentlemen came into Cheape, & there in a Carr proclaimed newes from Heauen (as they said) to wit that one William Hacket yeoman represented Christ, by partaking his glorified body by his principall spirit, and that they were two Prophets, the one of mercy, the other of Iudgement, called & sent of god to assist him in his great worke &c. These men

Coppinger & Arthington preached in Cheape.

Haket hanged in Cheape.

men were afterward apprehended. The 20. of July Hacket was araigned, & found guilty, as to haue spoken diuers most false & traiterous words against hir maiesty, to haue raced & defaced hir armes, as also hir picture, thrusting an Iron instrument into that part that did represent the brest & hart &c. For the which he had iudgement & on the 28. of July brought from Newgate to a gibbet by the Crosse in Cheape where being moued to aske God, and the Quene forgiuenesse, he fell to railing and cursing of ỹ Queens maiestie, & began a most blasphemous prayer against ỹ diuine maiestie of God, he was there hanged, boweled & quartered. The next day Esmond Copinger hauing wilfully abstained from meat & otherwise tormented himselfe, died in Bridewell, and Henry Arthington, long after in the Counter, submitting himselfe, with a booke of repentance & was deliuered.

Copinger died in Bridewell.

In this moneth of July, Robert Deuereux Earle of Essex, was by hir Maiestie appointed to haue the charge & conduction, as hir Lieutenant generall of 4000. foote men, & some number of horsemen, and pioners sent into France, for the assistance of the French King against the confederats of the league. In which expedition his Lordshippe was also honorably accompa-

nied

nied with sundry Gentlemen and Souldiours, that voluntarily followed him in his service.

William Rider, Benet Barnham, Sir William Webbe. shriues. Maior.

In the moneth of October, a proclamation was published containing a declaration of troubles pretended against ỳ crowne by Seminaries & Iesuits, &c. For the preuenting whereof charge was giuen to all officers to looke to their charges, for defence of the Realme, and speciall commissioners were appointed in all shires to inquire out the said Seminaryes & such as mought be reconkled by them, &c. Proclamation against Iesuits & Seminaries.

On the 28. of October. Bre. O Royrke, a great man of Ireland, was arained at Westminster, where he was found guilty of high treason, & after for ỳ same executed at Tyburne on ỳ 3. of November as more at large I haue expressed in mine annales. Bren O Royrke of Ireland apprehended.

The 20. of November, sir Christopher Hatton knight, Lord Chancelor of England, deceased at his house in Holborne commonly called Elie house, because it belongeth to the Bishoppe of Elie. On the 16 of Decẽber he was honorably buried in S. Pauls Church at London, one hundred poore Ann. reg. 24. Lord Chancelor deceased.

poore people hauing gownes and caps gi-uen them, to goe before him, of Gentlemen and yeomen, in gownes cloakes, and coats, more then three hundred, & the Lords of Counsell & other, besids 80. of his Guards that followed, &c. A sumptuous monu-mente for him was since prouided in Pauls Church.

Seminaries & others executed.

The 10. of December, 3. Seminaries, for being in this Realme contrary to the statute, & fower other for relieuing them, were executed, to wit, Ironmonger, a Seminary, & Swithin Wells gentleman, in Graies Inne fields: Blaston, & White, Seminaries and three other their ab-betters at Tyburne

Captaine Colby executed.

The 14. of January, Capt. Arnold Colby, an Irish man, did forcibly set vpon John L. Boorke (also an Irish man) neere to the towne of Mansworth, in the county of Sur-rey, & there vpon a malicious intent did wilfully murder him, giuing him one mo-tall wound with a Rapier, by meanes wherof he fell down, and after that, the said Colby with a dagger gaue vnto the said L. Boork 21. or more greeuous & seu-rall wounds, of which mortall wounde he died within 2. hours after. For which fact, Colby was hanged on a Gebet, neare vnto Mansworth, on the 27. of January.

The

The 18. of February Thomas Parmort was conuicted of two seuerall high treasons, the one for being a Seminarie Priest, and remaining in this Realme, and the other for reconciling John Barwys against the forme of a statute. The said Barwys was likewise conuicted of treason for being so reconciled, and also of fellony for relieuing the said Priest. Tho. Parmort was executed in Paules Churchyard on the xx. of February.

A Seminary executed in Paules churchyard.

In the moneth of February sir Edmond York knight, conducted ouer into France 2000. footmen, sent from hence for the seruice of the French king, which vpon their arriuall remained vnder the charge of sir Roger Williams Generall of the English companies there.

Souldiers sent into France.

The 27. of Aprill Sir John Parrat knight, was arraigned at Westminster, found guilty of treason, and had iudgement in the same place on the sixteenth of June.

1592

The 4. of May a Tiltboat of Grauesend, hauing in the same boat about the number of fortie persons, was ouer runne by an hoy, so that the greater part of those people were drowned ouer against Greenwich, the court then being there.

Tiltboat drowned.

The 4. of June sir John Puckering, be-

New Lord Keeper.

ing made lord Keeper of the great Seale rode to Weſtminſter, and was there ſworne.

A conſener ſet on the pillory.

The 21. of June, a gentleman named Kerby, for a great couſenage was ſet on the pillory without Alderſgate, and loſt one of his eares, and on the three and twentie of June he was on the pillory in Cheape.

Execution in Smithfield for poiſoning.

In this moneth of June a young man was hanged in Smithfield, and a woman burnt, both for poyſoning of her huſband a goldſmith.

Almes houſes founded by the merchant Taylours.

The merchant Tailours in London this yeare founded faire almes houſes of bricke & timber, couered with ſlate, vpon a plot of ground neare vnto Eaſt Smithfield in the pariſh of S. Botolph without Aldgate, which plot of ground was giuen to them by Richard Hilles ſometime maſter of that company, as alſo certain timber by Anthony Ratcliffe of the ſame ſocietie Alderman: The ſlate was taken from the old roofe of their hall in Lond̄: all which notwithſtanding, the charges amounted to 460. pound and better. In theſe almes houſes 14. charitable men brethren of the ſaid merchant Tailors yet liuing, haue placed 14. poore aged ſole women, which receiue euerie of them of

theſe

their founder 16. d. or better weekely, besides 8. li. xv. s. yerely paid out of the common treasury of the said cõpany for fewel.

A woman burnt in Smithfield.

The 4. of September a woman was burnt in Smithfield for poysoning of her husband.

The riuer of Thames seemed to be almost void of water.

Wednesday the first of September, the wind West, as it had been for the space of two daies before very boystrous, the riuer of Thames was made so void of water, by forcing out the fresh and keeping backe the salt, that men in diuers places might goe 200. paces ouer, and then fling a stone to the land. A collier on a mare rode from the North side to the South, and backe againe, on either side London Bridge, but not without perill of drowning both wayes.

Shriues. Maior.

John Garrard, Robert Tailour.
William Roe, Iremonger.

No Maiors feast.

This Maior rode from the Guild hall to the Tower, and there tooke his oath, being accompanied of the Aldermen, Recorder, and Shriues, the Liuery, & Batchelers of the Ironmongers, the Liuery of the Haberdashers, and no more: these dined at the lord Maiors house, and at the halles of these two companies: & this was done by appointment of the queens councell, for auoiding infection of the plague.

Tearme kept at Hartford.

Michaelmas Tearme was kept at Hartford, and began on Crastina animarum.

An. reg. 35.

The third of Nouember at night deceased sir John Parrat in the Tower of London.

A butchers daughter whipped.

The 13. of December, a certaine gentlewoman by the Counsailes commaundement was whipped through the citie of London, for affirming her selfe to be the daughter of Philip king of Spaine, as she had beene perswaded (by some accounted Soothsayers after proouen lyars) for she was knowne to be a butchers daughter in East Cheap.

One hãged for killing his master.

The 17. of February a boy was hanged in Fan Church street, for murdering of his master.

Parliament at Westm.

The 19. of February, the Parliament began at Westminster.

Barrow and Greenwood hanged.

The 1st. of March, Henry Barrow Gentleman, John Greenwood Clarke, Daniell Studley girdler, Saylo Billot gentleman, Robert Bowley fishmonger, were indited of Kellony, the said Barrow and Greenwood for writing sundry seditious bookes, tending to the slaunder of the Queene and State; Studley, Billot, & Bowley, for publishing & setting forth the same bookes; and on the 23. they were all arraigned

arraigned, found guilty, and had iudge-
ment on the last of March: Henry Bar-
row and I. Greenwood were brought to
Tyburne, fastened to the gallowes, but
being returned for ỹ time, they were there
hanged on the 6. of Aprill. 1593

The 10. of Aprill the Parliament at Westminster brake vp for the time, wher-
in was graunted three Subsidies of two
shillings 8.d. the pound goods, and iiij. s.
lands, & 6. fifteenes. Parliament dissolued.

About the same time Henry a Welch-
man, a principall penner and publisher of
bookes, intituled, Martine marre Prelate,
was apprehended at Stebbenheth by the
Vicar there, and committed to prison. In
the moneth of May he was arraigned at
the kings Bench at Westminster, con-
demned of fellony, and afterward sodain-
ly in an afternoone conueied from the
Gaile of the kings bench to S. Thomas
Waterings, & there hanged with a small
audience of beholders. Henry apprehended & hanged.

The xix. of July the Court of Assise for
Surrey, was holden and kept in Saint
Georges fielde, in a tent there set vp for
that purpose, many prisoners were there
arraigned, conuemned, and had iudge-
ment, nineteene were burnt in the hand,
but none executed. This assise was ended Court of assises kept in S. Georges field.

the same day, which was thought would haue lasted three daies, but the Iustices (all duties being paid) made hast away, for feare of being infected with the pestilence by repaire of people.

No Bartle-mew faire at London.

This yeare was no Bartholmew faire kept at London, for the auoiding of concourse of people, whereby the infection of the pest. or plague might haue increased.

Shiriues,

Paul Banning, Peter Hauton.

maior;

William Roe, Lord Maior deceased.

Cuthbert Buckle Vintner, succeeded.

ann. reg. 36.

The first of Nouember deceased William Elkin Alderman of London, of whose goods after his decease, was builded a faire large house of bricke and timber in S. Mary spittle Churchyard besides the pulpit crosse there, for the gouernours and poore children of Christs hospitall in London, to be placed and set in at the preaching of the three Sermons yearely in the Easter Holidaies.

The fift of December deceased Sir Rowland Hayward Alderman of Lond.

Number of the plague died in London.

The whole number this yeare buried within the city of London & the suburbes, & other places adioyning, as well of the plague as of other diseases, from the 29. of December in the yeare 1592. vntill the 20. of December 1593. was as followeth.

Within

Within the walles of all diseases 8598. where of the plague 5390. without the walles & in the liberties 9295. the plague 5285. so that within the City & liberties of all diseases 17893. where of the plague was 10675.

On the 9. of January deceased Sir Wolstone Dixie an Alderman of London.

The 18 of February one named Hartington a Seminary, was drawne from Newgate to Tiburne, and there hanged, cut downe alive, strugled with the hangman, but was bowelled and quartered. A Seminary executed.

The last of February Rodoricke Loppez a Portingale (as it was said) professing Phisicke, was arraigned in the guild Hall of London, found guilty, and had iudgement as of high treason, for conspiring her maiesties destruction by poyson. Loppez arraigned.

The first of March an Irish man was arraigned at Westminster, and on the next morning early executed at Tyburne, hanged, and quartered. An Irish man executed.

In this moneth of March was many great stormes of winde, which ouerturned trees, steeples, barnes, houses, &c. namely in Worcestershire in Brandly forrest many Oakes were ouerthrowen. In Polton wood of the saide shire, more then one thousand fiue hundred Oakes were 1594 great winds ouerturned trees.

ouerthowne in one day, namely on the Thursday next before Palme Sunday. In Stafford shire, the halfe of the steeple in Stafford towne was rent in pieces along through the midst, and thrown vpon the Church, wherewith the said roofe is broken, 1000. pound will not make it good. Houses & barnes were ouerthrowen in most places of those shires. In Tanke wood more then 2000. trees were ouerthrowen: many steeples more or lesse aboue 50. in Stafford shire were perished, or blowen downe.

Great rain. The 11. of Aprill was a great raine, which continued more then 24. houres long, and withall a great winde en the North, which pearsed the walles of houses very sore.

A woman burnt. The 14. of Aprill, a woman was burnt in Smithfield for killing of her husband.

The 16. of Aprill Ferdinando Earle of Darby deceased at Latham.

Great water flouds. The 2. of May came downe great water flouds, by reason of sondaine shoures of haile and raine that had fallen, which bare downe houses, vpon mylles, the prouision of coles prepared for the said mylles, it bare away part of &c. in Sussex and Surrey: this moneth of May was extremely cold, the wind in the North and East.

The

The 2. of May the new Serieants at the law in number ten, held their dinner in the Temple, and the Maior dyned not there. Serieants dinner.

The 7. of June deceased Iohn Elmar Bishop of London at Fulham, and on the 26. of June was solemnly interred in his Cathedrall Church of Saint Paul in London. Bishoppe of London deceased.

The 7. of June Doctor Loppuz and two other Portingales, were drawen from the kings bench in Southwarke ouer the bridge vp to Leaden hall, and so through the City to Tiburne, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered. D. Loppuz and other executed.

The first of July deceased sir Cuthbert Buckle, lord Maior of London, and on the next morrowe was elected sir Richarde Martine to be Maior for the rest of that yeare, and on the third of July hee tooke his oth at the Tower of London. Maior of London deceased, Sir R. Martine Maior.

The 15. of July by a common counsaile in the Guild hall, was graunted (according to a precept from her Maiestie) that fiue shippes and two pinnaces should be set forth at the charges of the city, ỹ same to be ready with men, munition, and victuals for 3. moneths by the last of July. Shippes set out by the Citizens of London.

Note on the 17. of July the same common Counsaile, according to another precept

Soldiers set out by the Londoners.

cept granted 450. men on foot to be likewise set out by the Citizens, towards the charges whereof a fifteenth was leuied and paid.

Great rain.

This yeare in the moneth of May fell many great raines, but in the moneths of June & July much more, for it commonly rained day or night till S. Iames eue, & on S. Iames day in the after noone it began againe, & continued for two daies together: notwithstanding there followed a faire haruest in the moneth of August, but in September great rains raised high waters, such as staied the carriages, and bare downe bridges, as at Cambridge, Ware, and elsewhere. Also graine grew to be of a great price, as a strike or bushell of Rie 5. s. a bushell of wheate 6, 7, or 8. shillings, &c. which dearth happened more by meane of ouermuch transporting by our merchants, than the vnreasonablenes of the weather passed.

Bridges at Cambridge & at Ware born down.

Thames water conueied into the Citie of London.

This yeare Beuis Bulman gentleman made an engine at Broken Wharfe, thereby from thence to conuay Thames water vp into the city, sufficient to serue the whole west part thereof, beeing conueied into mens houses by pipes of Lead. The same gentleman on the 18. of Octob. gaue vnto sir Richard Martine then Maior of

the

the Citie of London, & to the city for euer one cup of siluer with a couer, weying 137. ounces of fine, better than the Sterling, the siluer of which cup with other, was digged out of the mine in England, in the moneth of August last before passed. A siluer mine found,

Iohn Lee, Thomas Benet, Sir Iohn Spencer Clothworker. shriues. Maior.

The 25. of November deceased Hugh Offley, an Alderman of London. An. reg. 37.

The 30. of Decem. a woman was burnt in Smithfield for coyning of money. The same day Doc. Fletcher B. of Worcester, in Pauls church was elected B. of London. A woman burnt in Smithfield. B. of London elected.

The 26. of January the earle of Darby maried the earle of Oxfords daughter at the Court then being at Greenwich. Earle of Darby maried.

The 1. of February two Souldiers or Captaines named Yorke and Williams were executed at Tyburne. Yorke and Williams executed.

The 11. of February Southwell a Iesuit, that long time had lain in the tower of London, was arraigned at the Kings bench bar: he was condemned, & on the next morow drawne frō Newgate to Tyburn, & ther hāged, bowelled, & quartered. Southwell executed.

1595

The 12. of April being Easter day in the afternoone about fiue of the clock, it thundered and lightned fore, with some raine, notwithstanding the weather was cold, and Great lightening and thunder.

and so continued the rest of that moneth, and also the moneth of May.

More ditch cleansed.

In the moneth of May after the grant of two fifteenes towards the cleansing of the towne ditch: the same was begon to be cast from Woe gate towards Bishops gate, where that worke ended.

This yeare by meanes of the late transportation of graine into forrain countries, the same was here growne to an excessiue price, as in some partes of this Realme from 14. s. to foure markes the quarter, and all things els whatsoeuer was sustenance for man, was likewise raised without all conscience and reason, for remedy whereof our merchants brought backe from Danske much Rie, and some wheat (not altogither of the best) but passing deere, as 40. or 48. shillings the quarter of wheate, and Rie at 4. s. or 4. shillings 4. pence the bushell, whereby the same Rie in meale was sold for 5. s. 8. d. or 6. s. the bushell, &c.

Disordered youths punished.

On the 27. of June certaine young men apprentices and other, were punished, by whipping, setting on the pillory, &c. for taking of butter from the market women in Smithfield, after the rate of 3. d. for the pound, whereas the sellers price was 5. d. the pound.

Certaine

Certaine men for coining were hanged, and also a Scriuener in Holborne was hanged, bowelled, & quartered, for taking the great seale of England from one olde patent, and putting the same to a new.

On the 29. of June, being Monday in the after noone, a number of vnruly youths on the tower hill, being blamed by the Marders of tower street ward, threw at the stones, and draue them backe into tower street, being hartened thereunto by sounding of a trumpet, but the trumpetter and many other of that company were taken by the officers of London & sent to prison. Vnruly youthes on the tower hill apprehended.

About 7. of the clocke the same night, sir John Spencer lord Maior rode to the tower hill, attended by his officers and seruers, to see the hill cleared of all tumultuous persons, where about the middle of the hill, some Marders of the tower, or lieutenants men, told sir John that the Sword ought not to be borne vp there, & two or three catching hold thereof, some bickering was there, & the Sword bearer hurt: but the lord Maior seeing the hill clearer & all trouble rose back, the sword bearer bearing vp the sword. Tumultuous youthes executed on the tower hill.

The 22. of July were arraigned in the Guild hall of London, fiue of those vnruly youthes that were on the Tower hill apprehended.

prehended, they were condemned, & had iudgement to be drawen, hanged, & quartered, and were on the 24. of the same moneth drawen from Newgate to the tower hill, & there executed accordingly.

Prouost marshal for London.

Sir T. Millord knight prouost marshal for the time, rode about & through the citie of London daily, with a number of men on horseback, armed with cases of pistols, &c. This marshall apprehended many vagrant and idle people, brought them to Iustices, who committed them, &c.

At this time one egge was solde for a penne, or three for two pence at the most, and sweet butter for 7. pence the pound.

shriues. maior.

Thomas Low, Leonard Haliday.
Sir Steuen Slany, Skinner.

An. reg. 38. Marshals for London

The 5. of February two marshals were chosen and appointed in the citie of London, for the apprehension of vagrand and other disordered persons.

Couseners set on the pillorie.

The 11. of February fiue men for couseuage and counterfaiting of commissions &c. were set on the pillory in West Cheap, some of them had their eares nailed & cut off, others that had before lost their eares, were burnt in their cheekes & forehead.

A pinnace made in the Leaden hal.

This yeare a certaine Pinnace was made by an house Carpenter, in the greene yard of the Leaden hal in London, it was about

about some fiue tunne, to be taken a sunder and set together with vices; the same was finished and launched out of the Leaden hall on the xii. of March in the night, and drawen by strength of men and of horses on a sledde with wheeles made for that purpose, towards Aldgate, where about the parish Church of S. Katherine Christs Church, the wheeles taking fire on the axeltrees, were broken about one of the clock in the morning, where it staied till the next night, & then was drawen to the tower hill, where the same was calked & pitched, & on the xx. of march drawn & launched into the riuer of Thames, at the water gate by the Tower, and from thence by water drawen to Ratcliffe, and there tackled.

The 9. of Aprill being good Friday, in the after noone the lord Maior & Aldermē were set from the sermō in Pauls church yard, and forthwith vpon precept from the Councell, pressed 1000. men, which was done by eight of the clocke the same night, and before the next morning they were purueyed of all manner of furniture for the warres, ready to haue gone towards Douer, and so to the aid of Caleys against the Spaniards, but in the afternoone of the same day they were all discharged. 1595 Souldiers pressed and discharged.

And

And on the 11. of Aprill being Easter day about 11. of the clocke, came a new charge, so that all men being in their parish churches ready to haue receiued the communion, the Aldermen, their Deputies, and Constables, were faine to close vp the Church doores, till they had pressed so many to be souldiers, that by 111. of the clock they had in the whole City 1000. men, and those were forthwith furnished of armour, weapons, &c. And they were for the most part that night, and the rest on the next morning sent away to Douer, but returned againe about a weeke after, for the French had lost Caleys, &c.

Souldiers pressed.

Souldiers sent to Douer.

The last of Aprill at night, deceased sir John Puckering lord keeper of the great seale, he died of a dead palsey, wherwith he had beene taken on the 26. of Aprill at night.

L. Keeper deceased.

On May day proclamation was made, that all souldiers appointed to sea, should in all haste passe to Portsmouth, &c. to the Earle of Essex, and other the Nobilitie there.

Soldiers to the seas.

The 6. of may sir Thomas Edgerton maister of the Rolles, was made Lorde Keeper, and had deliuered vnto him the great Seale. The 11. he rode (accompanied with the Nobility and others in great number)

New lord Keeper.

number) to Westminster, and there tooke his place.

In this moneth of May (as afore) fell continuall raines euery day or night, wherethrough the waters, growne deepe, brake ouer the high wayes, namely betwixt Dilford & Stratford the bow, so that market people riding towards London, hardly escaped, but some were drowned. Also towards Lambeth, in the high way, people not on horsebacke were borne on mens backes, or rowed in wherries. Water floods.

Robert Earle of Essex, & Charles Howard, high Admirall of England, imbarked with 150. good saile of shippes on the first of June, weyed anker, and hoysed vp sailes, onward their iourney from Plymouth towards Spaine.

This moneth of June and also the moneth of July, was euery day raine (as afore) more or lesse to the end.

The xv. of June towards night, deceased Doctor Fletcher bishop of London, & was buried in S. Pauls Church. B. of Londō deceased.

The 22. of July Henry Carew L. Hunsdon, and lord Chamberlaine, deceased at Somerset house without temple bar, and was honourably buried at Westminster. About the same time also deceased Sir F. Knolles, one of her Maiesties Councell. L. Chamberlaine deceased.

Triumph in London for victory in Spaine.

Sonday the 8. of August, great triumph was made in London, for the good successe of the earle of Esser, and his company in Spaine, the winning, sacking & burning of the famous towne of Cadiz, the ouerthrow and burning of the Spanish naure, and other accidents. A sermon of thanksgiuing was preached at Paules crosse in the fore noune, bone fires throughe the streets in the afternoone, from 7. of the clocke till 11. or 12. drinking, banketting, & other waies reioycing.

A couey of Partridges followed a man 35. miles.

Anthony Fitch (vpon certaine compositions made) brought a couie of Partridges to follow him from Lewes in Sussex (35. miles) to London, through Southwarke, ouer London bridge, through new fish street, Crooked lane, Candlewicke street, and into the lord Wards house by Holmegate, where he deliuered them by tale 8. in number on the 7. of August.

Men slaine by fall of an house in Fleetstreet.

The 15. of August, be weene the hours of eight and 9. at night, a house of timber lately set vp, and not fully finished, neere to S. Brides Church in Fleetstreet, sodainly fell downe, and with it one old house adioyning, by the fall whereof the Good man named Cor, with a man seruant and a child, were killed.

In this moneth of August, began a new collection,

collection, for reliefe to the poore in this citie, so that besides their ordinary pensions in money giuen to them, they also receiued weekely 2.d. bread ready baked, euery loafe weying 24. or 26. ounces a piece. Beneuolence to the poore in bread.

The 29. of August the duke of Boloine being arriued in England, came to ye court at Greenwich, & there by oth for the king his maister, confirmed the league of amitie betwixt the two realmes of England and France. D. of Boloin came into England.

Shortly after souldiers were sent ouer to aid the French in their warres. Souldiers sent into Fraunce.

The 16. of September, Gilbert Talbot Earle of Shrewesbury, and sir Anthony Wildmay knight, Ambassadours, with lords, knights, gentlemen, & other, to the number of more then 200. horse, departed from Doner towards France, arriued at Deepe on the 23. had audience of the king, who most princely welcommed them on the 7. of October, the ratifitie or oth of the leagnie was solemnly taken, the order of the garter most royally perfourmed, & the ambassadours returning with great honour, arriued in the Downes on the 27. of October. Earle of Shrewesbury ambassadour into Fraunce.

Richard Godard, Iohn Wats. 28. Sept. shriues.
Thomas Skinner, Mercer. 28. Oct. maiors.
Henry Billingsley. 29. Decemb.

Prouiſion made for graine from beyond the ſeas.

Through the diligent carefulnes of this Maior, prouiſion was made for breade corne to be brought from Danſke, and o-ther the Eaſt countries, by our merchãts, vnto whome was graunted cuſtome, and ſtowage free, as alſo to make their owne price, or tranſport to any part of this realme, whereupon it followed (were the price neuer ſo high) this City neuer wan-ted for their money.

Great land waters.

This yeare, like as in the moneth of Auguſt, ſo in September, October, and Nouember fell great raines, whereupon high waters followed: wheate in meale was ſold at London for 5. s. the buſhell, Rie 6.s. and Otemeale 8.s.

an. reg. 39. Great tri-umph for the proſpe-rous raigne of her Ma-ieſtie.

The 17. of Nouember, a day of great triumph, for the long and proſperous reign of her Maieſtie, at the Court, the Earle of Cumberland champion for the queen, the Earles of Eſſex, Bedford, Southamp-pon, and Sudley, with other, raine at the tilt moſt brauely.

At London the pulpit croſſe in Paules Churchyard, new repaired and painted, the Biſhop of London preached before the Maior and Citizens: vpon the Church the trumpets ſounded, the corners winded, and the Queriſters ſung an Anthem. On the Keeple many lights were burned, the

Tower

Tower shot off her ordinance, the Bells were rong, bonefires made, &c.

Sonday the fifte of December, greate numbers of people being assembled in the Cathedrall Church of Wels in Somersetshire, in the sermon time before noone, a sodaine darkenes fell among them, a storme and tempest followed, with lightning and thunder, such as overthrew to the ground them that were in the bodie of the Church, all which Church seemed to be on a light fire, a loathsome stench following some stones were stricken out of the bell tower, the wyars and ryons of the Dozologe were molten: which tempest being ceased and the people come to themselues, some of them were found to be marked, with sundry figures on their bodies, and their garments not perished. Tempest in the citie of Welles.

The 30. of December at night, deceased Peter Hauton an Alderman of London; and the same night also deceased Thomas Skinner lord Maior of the same city. And on the next morrow being the 31. and last of December, Henry Billingsley Harberdasher, was elected Maior, who being chiefe customer for her Maiestie, on the twelfe ens, sat in the custome house, with the sword before him lying on the table. The 1. of January he tooke his oath T. Skinner Maior, deceased. H. Billingsley Maior.

at the tower of London.

The moneths of December, of January, & Febuary, continued cold & moist, & great raines, also march cold, but dric with extreame frosts, Aprill cold snowes, 1597 May cold and dry, &c. by meane of which weathering, and prouision for the ships to sea, all kind of victuals kept at an high price, as well fish as flesh, & white meates so deare, that butter was sold for 7. pence and 8. d. the pound, course cheese at 4. d. the pound, & three Wens egges for 2. d. The beneuolence therefore of two penny breade to the poore, was in London continued, as in the yeare last before past.

Souldiers trained and sent to the seas.

In the moneth of May, souldiers were pressed in the citie of London to the number of 550. with all their furniture, at the charges of the citizens: these were dayly trained in the field, out of which was picked 400. and the rest dismissed: these and other picked mē out of diuers shires, about the number of 6000. most brauely furnished of all things necessary (for no cost was spared) were sent to seas, & set from the eastest coasts of England about the 1. of July.

The latter halfe of June, and till the 11. of July, was faire weather, good hay harnest, notwithstanding cherries at mid-

former were solde for 6. s. the pound, and pease for 2. s. the pecke, but afterward fell cherries to 3. d. the pound, and pease to 3. d. the pecke.

Cheries & peasen deare.

This Sommer arriued here, an Orator from the king of Polonia, and had audience at the Court then at Greenwich on the 25. of July, whose Oration was presently, most learnedly, and eloquently answered by her Maiestie in Latine.

An orator from Poland.

The 26. of August, Anthony Finch of Lewes in Sussex, hauing (as afore) brought partridges following him to London, they also being 8. in number, followed him vp to the top of Pauls steeple, and then hee gaue them to the bishop of London.

Partridges followed a man to the top of Pauls steeple.

In this moneth of August, the price of Wheate in the markets at London, fell from 13. s. the bushell to 7. s. Rie frō 9. s. to 6. s. and so to 3. s. 2. d. but then rose againe to the old greatest price.

This yeare also, Arnold Wittfield Chancellour of Denmarke Ambassador, and Christian Barnekan his assistant from the king of Denmarke, arriued here, & were lodged in Fanchurch street: these had audience at the Court, then at Whitehall, on the 7. of Sep. & were answered by her Maiestie without pawse to euery point of their ambassage, and feasted.

Ambassade from Denmarke.

Henry

Shriues.

Henry Roe, Iohn More, 28. Sep.
Richard Saltonstall Skinner. 28. Octob.

maior Lecturer read in Sir T. Gresh̃s Colledge.

Monday the 7. of October, began the reading of the Diuinitie lecture in Sir Thomas Gresh̃ams Colledge, by him founded in Bishops gate streete.

Earle of Notingham created.

The 23. of October, the honorable L. Charles Nayward, lord high Admirall of England, was created Earle of Nottingham at Westminster.

Parliament at Westm.

A Parliament began at Westminster on the 24. of October: on the which daye diuers people were smouldred, or crushed to death, preasing betwixt white hall and the Colledge Church, to haue seene her Maiestie, and Nobility riding to the said Parliament, Sir T. Garrard knight Marshall, and his men, making way before them.

The 27. of October, her Maiestie went by water to the Parliament house, & prorogued the said Parliament, till Saterday the 5. of November.

An. reg. 40.

Price of pepper, raisons, & Gascoine wine.

This yeare against Christmas, pepper was sold for 8. s. ℔ pound, raisons for 6. or 8. d. the pound, Gascoine wine white and Claret, for 4. pence the pint, and so it holdeth ye.

On the 20. of December being Saint Thomas eue, the Parliament was put

off

off till the xi. of Januarie, and that daie they sat againe.

A great frost the first x. daies of January, so that the riuer of Thames was at London very neare frozen ouer, but then it thawed. Great frost.

Sir Robert Cecill principall Secretary, Doctor Harbart master of the Requests, Sir George Cary maister of the Ordinance, and others prepared for their ambassage into France, and set saile frō Douer about the xix. of February. Ambassadors into France.

The xxv. of January one named Ainegar, was hanged at Tyborne, for wilfully and secretly murdering of of his owne father, a gentleman, and a counsellar at the lawe of Graies Inne in his chamber there. One hanged for murdering of his father.

The 9. of February the Parliament was dissolued, and brake vp.

In the moneth of March, the beginning thereof three or foure daies togither were hote more then ordinarie for that time, but the residue of that moneth, and the next very bitter cold, with great windes still west, with haile, snow, &c. Parliament dissolued.

On the 26. of March in the after noon, great lightning, thunder, and haile, and still colde. 1598

On the third of Aprill, the faire & rich

towne

Twiford towne burned.

towne of Twiford towne in Deuonshire, was burnt by casualty of fire, beginning in a poore cottage, a woman there frying pancakes with straw, the same fired the house and so the towne, about one of the clocke in the afternoone; the rage of which fire lasting one houre and a halfe, consumed 400. houses burned downe: one hundred and fiftie thousand pounds consumed in money plate, marchandise, houshold stuffe and houses, fiftie persons, men, women, & children consumed: an almes house preserued with poore men therein in the middest of the flames: 2000. pound weekely was bestowed there in the market on Woodales in Deuonshires cattles; 9000. people maintained by the clothing of that towne in Deuon, Cornewall, & Somersetshire. It was the Earle of Deuonshires chiefe seat, where yet standeth his castle in court place. Thus much certified to her Maiesty.

Calleis became French.

On the first of May sir Robert Cecill and other ambassadours returned out of France, and came to the court, and about the latter end of the same moneth of May beginning of June, Calleys and other townes in Fraunce, lately holden by the Spanish Nation, were rendred to the king of Fraunce.

The

The x. of July, nineteene for fellonies were hanged at Tyburne, and one pressed to death at Newgate. Also John Barrese a Burgonian and a fencer, that had lately come over and challenged all professors of that Arte, was hanged without Ludgate for killing of Nicholas Rapley, an officer of the City that had arrested him for debt, such was his desperatenes, and brought such reward as ought to be an example to other.

The xii. of July one Joannes, alias Buckly a priest made beyond the Seas, having been arraigned in the kings bench on the third of July, and there condemned of treason for comming into this realme, contrary to a statute, was drawn to S. Thomas Watterings, and there hanged, bowelled, and quartered, his head set on the pillory in Southwarke, his quarters in the high waies towardes Newington, Lambeth, &c.

On the 4. of August S. William Cicill knight of the order, L. Burleigh maister of the wards and liveries, L. high Treasurar of Eng. and a famous Councellor to the Queens maiestie during all hir raigne, & likewise had beene to king Edward the 6. (Who for his singular wisdome was renowned throughout all Europe, departed this

this mortall life at his howse by the strand and his bodie buried in a beautifull monument by him prepared at Westminster.

Thus (good Reader) I haue brought this abridged Summary of the Chronicles of England, from the first comming of Brute into this Iland, (of whome it is saide it tooke the name of Britaine) vntil this present yeare of Christ our Sauiour, 1598. and the 40. of our Soueraigne lady Elizabeth, by the grace of God, Queene of England, France, & Ireland, defender of the faith, &c. whose Maiestie I pray God long & many yeares to prosper ouer vs to his glory. And desire thee to take these & other my larger trauailes in good part, like as I haue painfully (to my great costs and charges) out of many olde hidden Histories and Records of Antiquitie brought the same to light, and freely for thy great commoditie, bestowed them vpon thee, so shalt thou encourage me (forwards haue not hired me) to publish larger volumnes, not onely of this famous Cittie of London, and Citizens deseruing immortalitie, but also of this whole Iland, Princes of the same and accidents of their times, if God permit me.

It hath cost me many a weary miles trauel, many a hard earned penny & pound, & many a cold Winters nights study.

Of

OF THE VNIVERsities in England, and Colledges in the same, with the Founders, and principall benefactors.

Have before time resolved (saith Erasmus Roterdam) that England was so well furnished with so many men of excellet learning: but now I begin to enuie her felicitie, for that shee so flourisheth with all kinde of literature, that by taking the commendation thereof from the other regions, shee worth as it were marueilously obscure them. And yet

yet notwithstanding this commendation is not as now first due to England, (in the which (it is well knowen) haue beene of long time, men of great learning. The Uniuersities proue this to be true, which both for their antiquitie and worthinesse, contend with the most ancient and worthy Uniuersities in the world.

Cambridge

Cambridge (as some learned writers do affirme) was first frequented with Philosophers and Astronomers, procured from Athens by Cantebar a Spaniard, in the time of Gurgantius, who was king of Brutain before the birth of Christ, yeares. 375.

Peter Colledge.

Peter Colledge was erected of two auncient Hostels (sometime belonging unto the brethren of the sect called, De pœnitentia Iesu Christi) by Hugh Balsame, sometime subprior of Ely. 1256.

This Hugh was afterward the tenth Bishop of Ely, and finished this colledge in anno. 1284

Clare Hall.

Clare Hall was first builded by Richard Badow then Chancellor of the students there, and the same was called Uniuersitie hall. 1326.

It was once that inlarged by Gualter Thacstede master of the same hall, who

with

with consent of the said Richard Badow resigned the foundation thereof to Elizabeth lady of Clare, third daughter of Gilbert, and sister and one of the heires of the last Gilbert de Clare Earle of Glocester, who was first married to John Burgh earle of Ulster in Ireland, after to Theobald of Verdon, and thirdly to sir Roger Damary, and had issue by them all, thee I say, named it Clare hall.

Pembroke hall.

Pembroke hall was founded by Marie of Valentia, daughter to Guido Earle of S. Paul in France, wife to Adomare de Valentia Earle of Pembroke, the obtained of king Edward the third, whose cousin she was, to found this Colledge in her owne ground: with purchasing two or three tenementes thereby, and named it Aula de Valence Marie. Anno 1343.

Corpus Christi colledge.

Corpus Christi colledge was first begun to be builded by the Aldermen & brethren of Corpus Christi Guild.

This colledge was brought so far forth by the father by the helpe of saint Charles Guild and fraternity, newly adioyned to the other Guild.

In the yeare 1353. they did elect Henry Earle of Darby & Lancaster, who should obtaine them favour for the purchasing of

of mortmaine, for such landes and tenements as after many did sell them. This Earle of Darby in the 28. yeare of Edward the third, was created the first Duke of Lancaster, and then they elected him their Alderman, who recognised their statutes, not by the Dukes seale, but by the seale of the Alderman of that Guild.

Trinity hal. Trinitie hall, was first an Hostell, purchased by John Cranden, sometime pilot of Ely, who procured it for his brethren, the Monkes of that house, to be students there in the time of Edward the third, which Hostell was afterward purchased by William Bateman Bishoppe of Norwich, who builded this Colledge of Trinity Hall upon the said ground being the first founder thereof: he deceased in the yeare of Christ. 1354.

Gunuile & Caius Colledge. Gunuile and Caius Colledge, was first founded by Edmond Gunuile, sometime Parson of Terington in Norffolke, hee gaue it to name Gunuile hall, as appeareth by his statute. 1354.

At his decease leauing a good masse of money, commended the further finishing of the same hall to William Bateman bishop of Norwich, who with the assent of the Aldermen & brethren of the Guilds of Corpus Christi and our Lady, changed with

with them the said house with their houses called the Stone hall, where now Gunvile and Caius Colledge standeth.

John Caius Doctor in Phisicke, sometime fellow, and late Master of the same Colledge, hath inlarged the house, & now made a second foundation, with giuing certaine manours and landes to the same. 1557.

Kings Colledge was first founded by K. Henry the first, in the yere of Christ 1441. Kings Colledge.

The same king altered the forme of his first foundation, in the yeare of Christ, 1443.

Edward the fourth in displeasure of the first foundation, withdrew from the Colledge so much land as the first founder had giuen them, but afterward he restored them to the inheritance of 5. hundred marks. After him Henry the seuenth finished that notable Chappell, begun by Henry the first, to the glasing, stalles, and pauing with marble, which was done by king Henry the eight.

Queenes Colledge was begon by Lady Margaret, wife to king Henry the first. 1446. she procured Hostmaine of 100. li. by yeare. Anno 1448. At the intercession of Andrew Ducket, sometime principall of Barnard hostell (which hostell he gaue Queenes Colledge,

to the saine colledge) he was parson of S. Botolphes in Cambridge, who by his owne money & help of others, purchased certaine tenements, and builded his colledge, being the first president of the same, who gaue as well by his life as by his Testament diuers summes, & parcels of land and also procured certaine giftes of the Duke of Clarence of Cicily Dutches of Yorke, of Richard duke of Glocester, of Anne Dutches of the same, of Edward earle of Salisbury, Maude countesse of Orford, & Marmaduke Lumnee bishop of Lincolne, with diuers other. Elizabeth wife to King Edward the fourth, finished that which Queene Margaret had begun in the yeare. 1465.

Katherine hall.

Katherine Hall was founded by Robert Woodlarke doctor of diuinitie, & Prouost of the Kings colledge, and Chancellour to the Uniuersitie, as is testified by the charter of king Henry the first, bearing date the 37. of his raigne, which was the yeere of Christ. 1459.

Iesus Colledge.

Iesus Colledge was founded by John Alcocke, the 29. bishop of Elie, who did conuert the Monasterie of saint Radigond (the Abbesse liuing a dissolute life, ye Monastery then destitute of gouernment, the edifices then falled into ruine, & in conclusion,

tion, the Nunnes departing thence leauing it desolate) into a colledge of Chaplens & Scholliers the yeare of Christ. 1496.

This Alcocke borne at Beuerley, founded a free schoole at Kingstone vpon Hull, and a schoole on the south side the parish church of the Trinitie, where in his parents were buried.

The rents of Jesus colledge haue beene more amplified by Sir Robert Reade Knight, doctor Cleeton, doctor Roiston, and doctor Fuller.

Christes Colledge was founded by King Henry the first, who named it Gods house, as it was sometime a great hostell so called first founded by E. Bingham parson of S. John Sakery in London, & other. King Henry the seuenth granted his charter to Lady Margaret his mother, countesse of Richmonde and Darby, to increase the Students there, translating it at her disposition, so that from thencefoorth it shoulde be called Christes Colledge. 1505. Christs Colledges.

Saint Johns Colledge, being first an hostell of religious Canons, was erected by Nigellus the second bishop of Eli, treasurer to king Henry the first, the yeare of Christ 1134. Saint Johns Colledge.

Those Chanons liued by the name of

the hospitall and brethren of Saint John, vntill the yeare of Christ. 1510. though at that time so farre decayed, that there was but a Prior and two brethren, and by the dilapidations of their Goods moueable & vnmoueable, they abased their reuenues, within the space of ten yeares last past, From the summe of one hundred & fortie pounds, to thirtie pounds, &c. Whereupon king Henry the eight, Richard Bishop of Winchester, John Bishoppe of Rochester, Charles Somerset Lord of Herbet, Thomas Lousll, Henry Warne, & John saint John Knights, Henry Horne, & Hugh Ashton Clarkes, executors of the Testament of Lady Margaret, Countesse of Richmond and Darby, grandmother to king Henry the eight, and mother to king Henry the seuenth, vppon the suppression of the said Priory, she being preuented by death, leauing behind hir sufficient Goods and committing the same to those her saide friends and executors, they erected the said Colledge. 1511.

Magdalene Colledge.

Magdalene Colledge was first an hostel or hall inhabited by diuers Monkes of sundry Monasteries. Edward Duke of Buckingham translated the same to a Colledge, naming it Buckingham Colledge, who builded vp the hall in yeere of

of Christ. 1519

After him Thomas Audley of Walden sometime Chauncelour of England, tooke on him to be founder of the saide Colledge, and going about to establish the same, was preuented by death, so that what he had begunne, he left vnperfect, and altogether vnfinished, Christopher Wray L. chiefe Justice of England repaired, and beautified it.

Trinitie Colledge was founded by king Henry the eight, in the yeare of Christ 1546 Trinitie Colledge.

The Colledge was builded in the plot where sometime Edward the third builded his house, called the kings hall, in the yeare of Christ 1337.

There was ioyned vnto this hall a Colledge called Michaell House, wh an Hostell called Phiswicke Hostell, & after the building there (being made of three) R. Henry the eight named it Trinitie Colledge, Queene Mary augmented it with 338. li. landes the yeare.

Michaell house was founded by Harnie de Stanton Priest, Chauncelour of the Escheqner to Edward the second of whom he obtained licence to erect the said Colledge, in the yeare of our Sauiour Christ. 1324.

Emanuell Colledge.

Emanuell Colledge, founded by Sr Walter Wildmay in anno. 1584.

And thus farre of the Vniuersitie of Cambridge, with the colleges and halles in the same.

THE VNIVERSITIE OF Oxford was instituted by king Alfred a Saxon, after the birth of Christ 873 years

And hath colledges.

Vniuersitie Colledge.

VNiuersitie Colledge, at S. Mary Church, (as some haue written) founded in the time of king Alfred, by Sr William Archdeacon of Oureline in the yeare. 873.

But more likely by William Bishop of Durham, in the 12. yeare of William conqueror, in anno. 1081.

Baliol Colledge.

Baliol Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the first, by John Baliol father to John Baliol king of Scotland, in the yeare of Christ. 1263

Merton Colledge was founded in the raigne of Henry the 3. by Walter Merton sometime

sometime Canon of Paules and also of Salisbury at a towne, in Surrey, by Monsuch, called Maldon, anno. 1264. and after in Edward the first time, being Bishope of Rochester, he translated it to Oxford, and deceased. 1277.

Merton Colledge.

Excester Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the second, by Walter Stapleton Bishoppe of Excester. 1156.

Excester Colledge.

And augmented in the time of our Soneraigne Lady Queene Elizabethby sir William Peter knight, in the yeare of Christ. 1566.

Oriall Colledge was founded in the time of Edward ? second by sir Adam Browne Almoner of the said king and for the said King the yeare of Christ. 1323.

Oryall Colleges.

Queens Colledge was founded in the time of Edward the thirde, by Robert Eglishfield, in his owne ground, and by him called the Queenes Hall, hee was Chaplain to the Ladie Phillipe, wife to the same Edwarde, the yeare of Christ. 1340.

Queens Colledges

New Colledge was founded in the time of King Richard the second, by William Wickham Bishoppe of Winchester the yeare of Christ. 1379. Edmond Grindall Archbishoppe of Cauntersburye was a benefactor of twentie pounds the

New Colledge.

the yeare, besides bookes, and plates William Wickham, also founded a Colledge in the citie of Wincester, by the like name of new Colledge in Anno. 1389.

Lincolne Colledge.

Lincolne Colledge was founded in the time of Henry the fift, by Richard Flemming Bishop of Lincolne. 1440.

And augmented in Richard the thirds time, by Thomas Rotheram, Bishoppe of Lincolne in the yeare 1479

Allsoules Colledge.

Allsouls Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the 6. by Henry Chihole Archbishop of Canterbury in the yere 1437. King Henry the 6. gaue to it 4. prioris Alians, to wit, Alberbery in Salope, Rumney in kent, Languoneth in Southwalls, Wedon Pinckney in North-Hamptonshire, and therefore is he in the recorde called the founder of that colledge. Chihole also founded Barnard Colledge in Oxford, since, suppressed by H. the 8. & now reedified by sir T. White and by him called S. Johns Colledge: more he founded a Colledge at Higham ferns, with almesse houses there.

Diuinitie Schoole.

Diuinitie Schole was founded in the raigne of Henry the first by Humfrey Duke of Clocester 1447. he gaue 129. bookes to the Library there.

Mag-

Magdalen Colledge was founded in the time of king Henry the sixt, by William Wamflet Bishop of Winchester. 1459.

He builded a good parte of Eaton Colledge, begun by king Henry ye sixt, he builded a free schoole at Wamflete in Lincolne shire.

Brasen Nose Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seuenth, by William Smith Bishoppe of Lincolne, in the yeare. 1513. Brasen Nose Colledge.

Corpus Christi Colledge was founded in the raigne of king Henry the seuenth by Richard Fox Bishoppe of Winchester, in the yeare. 1516 Corpus Christi Colledge.

Christes Church was founded in the time of Henry ye eight, by Thomas Wolsey Cardinall, and Archbishop of Yorke, in the yeare of Christ. 1539. And finished by the same king Henry the eight in the yeare. 1549. Christes Church.

Canterbury Colledge in Oxford, founded by Simon Islip Archbishop of Canterbury, in the yeare of our Lord. 1353. And lately suppressed in the 31. yeare of king Henry the eight was ioyned to Christes Church in Oxforde. Canterbury Colledge.

Trinitie Colledge was founded and so named in the time of Queene Mary, by sir Trinity Colledge some time Durhã Colledge.

sir Thomas Pope knight, in anno. 1556. which Colledge was first founded in the time of K. Edward the third, by Thomas Hatfield Bishop of Durham, and by him named Durham Colledge, for 8. Monks and 7. Clarges admitted by the Prior of Durham, there to studie an. 1570. Robert Walworth Prior of Durham, indowed it with 3. donates of land &c. in Readinton and Clapton with the aduoution of the Church of Readinton, which Colledge at the suppression by K. Henry the eight, might dispend land as the same was then valued by the visitors, 115. li. 4. s. 4d.

Saint Johns Colledge.

Saint Johns Colledge was founded and so named, in the time of Queene Mary, by sir Thomas White Merchant Tailor, anno 1557. which Colledge sometime called Bernards Colledge, beeing amongst other suppressed in the time of K. Henry the eight, and greatly ruinated, the same sir Thomas White purchased, & after bestowed large summes of money in building thereof, and did laie the same Colledge in very good land neare to the Uniuersitie of Oxford, to the yeerely value of fiue hundred pound, which hee purchased with his money, and hath left order to make it dispend six hundred pound

somtime Bernard Colledge.

the

the yeare.

Also the same Sr Thomas White founded a hall for students, by him called S. Johns hall, sometime Glocester Colledge founded by John Giffarde for Monkes, which Colledge being suppressed, he redeemed from spoyle and waste with his money, placing there a principall, and scholers to the number of an hundred persons or more, made great reparations of the house, and adioyned it to his said Colledge of Saint John. Saint Iohns Hall sometime Glocester colledge

Oxford hath halles.

Broadegate hall,	S. Mary hall,	Walter Stapleton.
Heart hall,	White hall,	
Magnalene hall,	New Inne,	William Wanflet.
Alborne hall.	Edmond hall.	

In the Universities of England (saith Erasmus Roterodam) there be certain Colledges, in the which there is so much religion, so strait discipline, and such integritie of life, that if you did see it, you would neglect in comparison of them, all Monkish rules and ceremonies.

All the Cities in England, many market Townes, and some villages, haue free Grammer scholes erected in them, for the further increase of learning and vertue. Vertuous men haue to the perpetuall re-

gister-

glittering of their good names done their good deedes learned men haue not beene all the doers. Some therefore for the impute in other, of which wanted in themselues, haue done wisely, all to this purpose (that vertue & learning united & knit together, might in this our age make a lerned vertuous world) haue done godly. It were much (they are so many,) in a small roume to comprehend them, but the cheife and worthie patterns of the rest are.

Eaton schoole	Henry the firt.	1443.
Westminster	Queene Elizabeth.	
Winchester	Wil. Wickham Bishop	
Paules schoole in London.	of Winchester.	1387.
	John Collet.	1510.

Saint Antonies in London by John Tat.
Marchant Tailours Schoole in London by the Marchant Tailours. 1560.

How

HOW A MAN MAY journey from any notable towne in England, to the City of London, or from London to any notable Towne in the Realme.

The way from Walsingham to London.

FRom Walsingham to Pickenam xii. mile.
From Pickenam to Brandonfery. x. mile.
From Brandonfery to Newmarket x. mile.
From Newmarket to Babram x. mile.
From Babram to Barkeway x. mile.
From Barkway to Puckrich vii. mile
From Puckrich to Ware v. mile.
From Ware to Waltham viii. mile.
From Waltham to London. xii. mile.

From

From Barwicke to Yorke, and so to London.

From Barwicke to Belford xii. miles
From Belford to Anwicke xii. mile.
From Anwike to Morpit xii. mile.
From Morpit to Newcastell xii. mile.
From Newcastell to Durham. xii. miles
From Durham to Darington xiii. mile.
From Darington to Northalerton . xiiii. mile.
From Northalerton to Toplike viii. mile.
From Toplike to Yorke xvi. mile.
From Yorke to Tancaster viii. mile.
From Tancaster to Wentbridge xii. mile.
From Wentbridge to Dancaster viii. mile.
From Dancaster to Tuksot xviii. mile.
From Tuksot to Newarke x. mile.
From Newarke, to Grantham x. mile
From Grantham to Stamford xvi. mile
From Stamford to Stilton xii. mile
From Stilton to Huntington ix. mile.
From Huntington to Roiston xv. mile.
From Roiston to Ware xii. mile.
From Ware to Waltham viii. mile.
From Waltham to London xii. mile.

From

The distance of Miles:

From Carlile to Dancaster, and so to London.

From Carlile to Hasket yate viii. mile.
From Hasket yate to Pirath viii. mile.
From Pirath harnby to Apulby x. mile.
From Apulby to Burgley vi. mile.
From Burgley to the Spitle viii. mile.
From the Spitle to the bowes viii. mile
From the Bowes to Gierthawbridge iiii. mile.
From Gierthawbridge to Catrikebridge x. mile.
From Catrikebridge to Limon vi. mile.
From Limon to Bowobridge. xii. mile.
From bowobridge to Wetherby viii. mile.
From Wetherby to Aberforth vi. mile.
From Aberforth to Ferribridge viii. mile.
From Ferribridge to Dancaster x. mile.
From Dancaster to London as afore.

From Carnaruan to Chester, and so to London.

From Carnaruan to Conway xviii. mile
From Conway to Dinbigh xii. mile.
From Dinbigh to Flint xii. mile.
From Flint to Chester x. mile.

From

From Chester to Wich xiiii. mile.
From Wich to Stone. xv. mile
From Stone to Lichfields xvi. mile.
From Lichfielde to Colsill xii. mile.
From Colsill to Couentree viii. mile.
And so from Couentree to London, as hereafter followeth.

From Cokermouth to Lancaster, and so to London.

FRom Cockermouth to Kiswike vi. mile
From Kiswike to Ozocener viii. mile.
From Ozocener to Kendale xiii. mile.
From Kendale to Burton viii. mile.
From Burton to Lancaster viii. mile.
From Lancaster to Preston. xx. mile.
From Preston to Wigam xiiii mile.
From Wigam to Warington xx. mile
From Warington to Newcastell xx. mile.
From Newcastell to Lichfielde xx. mile
From Lichfielde to Couentrie. xx. mile.
From Couentre to Daintre xii. mile
From Daintrie to Toceſter x. mile
From Toceſter to Stonistratford vi. mile.
From Stonystratford to Bichill viii. mile.
From Bichill to Dunstable viii. mile.
From Dunstable to S. Albons x. mile.
From S. Albons to Barnet x. mile.

From

From Barnet to London. x. mile

From Yarmouth to Colchester, and so to London.

From Yarmouth to Beccles viii mile.
From Beccles to Blybour vii. mile.
From Blybour to Snapbridge viii. mile
From Snapbridge to Woodbridge viii. mile.
From Woodbridge to Ipswhich v. mile.
From Ipswich to Colchester xii. mile.
From Colchester to Eastford viii. mile.
From Eastford to Chelmisforde x. mile.
From Chelmesford to Brentwood x. mile.
From Brentwood to London xv. mile.

From Douer to London.

From Douer to Canterbury xii. mile
From Canterburie to Sittingbourn xii. mile.
From Sittingbourne to Rochester viii mile.
From Rochester to Graueſend v. mile
From Graueſend to Dartford vi. mile
From Dartford to London xii. mile.

From Saint Burien in Cornwall to London.

From S. Burien to ye Mount xx. mile.
From the Mount to Thury. xii. mile.
From Saint Thury to Bodman xx. mile.
From Bodman to Launston xx. mile.
From Launston to Occumpton xv. mile.
From Occompton to Crokehornewel x. mile.
From Crokehornwell to Exceter x. mile
From Exceter to Honiton. xii. mile.
From Honiton to Charde x. mile
From Chard to Crookehorne viii. mile.
From Crookehorne to Shirborne x. mile
From Shirborne to Shaftsbury x. mile
From Shaftsbury to Salesbury xviii. mile.
From Salesbury to Andouer xv. mile.
From Andouer to Basingstock viii. mile.
From Basingstocke to Hartlozow viii. m.
From Hartlozow to Bagshot viii. mile
From Bagshot to Staines viii. mile.
From Staines to London xv. mile.

From Bristow to London.

From Bristow to Warfield x. mile.
From Warfield to Chapnam x. mile.
From Chapnam to Harleborough xv. mile.
From Harleborough to Hungerford viii. mile.

From

The distance of Miles:

From Yungerford to Newbury vii. mile
From Newbury to Reading xv. mile.
From Reading to Maidenhead x. mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbroke. vii. mile.
From Colbroke to London. xv. mile.

From Saint Dauids to London.

From S. Dauids to Arfoy. xx. mile.
From Arfoy to Carmarden x. mile.
From Carmarden to Newton x. mile.
From Newton to Lanbury x. mile.
From Lanbury to Brecknocke xvi. mile
From Brecknocke to Hay. x. mile.
From Hay to Harford xi ii. mile
From Hartford to Rosa. ix. mile
From Rosa to Glocester xi. mile.
From Glocester to Cicester. xv. mile.
From Cicester to Farington xvi. mile.
From Farington to Habington vii. mile.
From Habington to Dorchester vii. mile.
From Dorchester to Henlay xii. mile.
From Henlay to Maidenhead vii. mile.
From Maidenhead to Colbroke vii. mile.
From Colbroke to London xv. mile.

Heere follow the principall Faires kept in England.

Faires

Faires in Ianuary.

THe first day being Twelfe day, at Salisbury. The 25. being S. Paules day, at Bristow, at Grauesende, at Churchingford, at Northalerton in Yorkeshire, where is kept a faire euery Wednesday from Christmas vntill June.

Faires in February.

The first day at Bromley. The second at Linne, at Bath, at Maidstone, at Bickelsworth, at Budworth. The 14. at Feuersham. On Ashwednesday at Lichfielde, at Tamworth, at Royston, at Excester, at Abington, at Ciceter. The 24. at Henley vpon Thames, and Tewksbury.

Faires in March.

ON saint Gregories day, at Stamforde, and at Sudbury. The 12. day at Wie in Kent, at the Mount, and at Bodmin in Cornewall. The 5. Sonday in Lent, at Grantham, at Salisbury. on monday before our Lady day in Lent, at Wisbich, at Kendale, at Dēbigh in Wales. On Palm Sonday euen, at Pumphret. On Palme Sonday, at Worcester. The 20. day at Durham. On our Lady day in Lent, at Northāpton, at Malden in Esser, at great Chart in Kent, at Newcastell. And all ye

Lady

Lady daies at Huntington.

Faires in Aprill.

THe 5. day at Walingford. The 7. at Darby. The 9. at Bikelsworth, at Bilingworth on Munday after, at Euesham in Worcestershire. On Tuesday in Easter weeke, at Northfleet in Kent at Rochford at Hichin. The 3. Sonday after Easter, at Louth. The 21. at Stabford. On Saint Georges day, at Charing, at Ipswich, at Tamworth, at Amthill, at Hinningham, at Gilford, at saint Pampes in Cornwal. On S. Markes day at Darby, at Donmowe in Essex. The 26. at Tenderden in Kent.

Faires in May.

ON May day at Rippon in Yorkeshire, at Perin in Cornewall, at Olestrie in Wales, at Lexfilde in Suffolke, at Stowthe olde, at Reading, at Leicester, at Chēsforde in Essex, at Maidstone, ao Brichill, at Blackborne in Lancashire, at Cogilton. The third at Braymyard at Hennigham at Wels in Somersetshire. The 7. at Beuerley, at Newton, at Oxford. On ascētion day at Newcastell, at Yerne, at Brimcham, at Saint Edes, at Bishop Stratford at Wichā, at Midlewich, at Stopford in Cheshire, at Chappellfirth in Dar

by shire. On Whitson euen at Skipton vpon Crauen. On Whitsonday at Richil, at Otlbi, & euery Wednesdaie fortnight at Kingstone vpon Thames, at Ratesdall in Lancashire, at Kirby Stephin in Westmerlans. The Whitson holidaies, munday, tewsday, and wednesday, at Biniger vnder Mondepe, 3. miles from Welles. On monday in Whitso weeke, at Daringtō, at Excester, at Bradford, at Rigate, at Burton in Landsdal at Salforth, at Whitchurch, at Coker mouth, at Appleby, at Bikleswoorth, on tewsday in whitson weeke at Lewse, at Rochford, at the higher towne of Knottelforth in Cheshire, at Canterbure at Dymelsyke in Lancashire, at Herith. On wednesday in whitson weeke at Standbarre. On Trinitie sonday at Kendall in westmerland, and at Rowell. On thursday after Trinitie sonday at Pyelcote in Lancashire, at Stapford, at Saint Annes, at Newbury, at Couentrie, at S. Edes, at Bishop Stotford, at Rosse. The 19. at Lochester, at Dūstable. The 27. day at Lenham, The 29. at Cambrooke in Kent.

Faires in Iune.

THe 1. day at Wadstone, in Kent. The 11. day at Okingham, at Newborough in

in Lancashire, at Warfield in Cheshire, at Holt. At Horncastle in Lincolneshire notable for horse. The 23 day at Shrewsbury, at S. Albons. The 24. Horsham, at Bedel, at Starkestocke, at saint Annes at Wakefield, at Colchester, at Reading, at Bedforde, at Barnwell besides Cambridge, at Wollerhamton, at Cambroke, in Kent, at Glocester, at Wels in Somersetshire, at Lincolne, at Peterborough, at Wimbor, at Harston in Suffolke, at Lancaster, at Westchester, at Halifar. at Ashborn in Darbishire, at Plumpton Parie. The 27, at Folkstone. The 28. at Hetcom at saint Pompes in Cornwall The 29. at Woodhurst, at Warleborough, at Holleworth, at Wollerhapton, at Peterfielde, at Lempster, at Sudbury, at Gargraue, at Bromley in Lancashire, at the lower town of Knottesielde in Cheshire.

Faires in July.

THe 1 at Congreton in Cheshire, at Ashton vnder Line. The 11. at Partney and at Lid. The 15. at Pinchbacke. The 17. at Wincheombe. The 20. at Urbridge at Catelby, at Bolton in Lancashire. The 22. at Warleborough, at Winchester, at Colchester, at Tetbury, Bridgenorth, at

Clitherall in Lancashire, at Northwich in Cheshire, at Cheswick in Comberland, at Battell fielde, at Bickleworth the 25. at Bristow at Douer, at Chilham in Kent, at Darby, at Ipswich, at Northāpton, at Dudley in Staffordshire, at S. James beside London, at Reding, at Louth, at Walmesbury, at Bromley, at Chichester at Liuerpoole in Lancashire, at Altergā, at Rauenglasse in the North. The 27 at Canterbury, at Horshā, at Richmond in ye North, at Warington in Lancashire, at Chappell Firth in Darbishire.

Faires in August.

The first day at Excester, at Feuersham in kent, at Dunstable, at S. Edes, at Bedford, at Norham Church, at Wisbich at Yorke, at Rumney, at Newton in Lancashire, at Yeland in Yorkshire. The x. at Waltham at Blackmore, at Hungerford, at Bedford, at Stroides, at Farnam, at S. Laurence by Bodmin, at Walton, at Croily in Lancashire, at Seddell in Yorkeshire, at new Brainford, at horne castle in Lincolneshire, notable for horses, at Fordesham in Cheshire The 15. at Dunmow at Carleyle, at Preston in Lancashire, at Wakefielde the two Ladie daies. On S. Bartho-

Bartholomew day at Londō, at Beggers bush besides Rye, at Tewkesbury at Sudbury, at Norwich, at Northalerton, at Douer, at Rie, at Nantwich, at Newbury, at Pagets, at Bromley, at Croyley in Lancashire.. The sonday after Bartholmew day at Sandbich in Cheshire, the 27. at Ashforde, at Nantwich.

Faires in September.

THe first day at S. Giles at the bush. On our Lady day at Wakefielde, at Sturbridge, in Southwark at Londō, at Snide at Recolner, at Gisborough, both the Lady daies at Partney. The three Lady daies, at Blanckborne in Lancashire, at Gisborn in Yorkshire, at Chaulton in Cheshire, at Utcester in Darbishire. On holy Rood day, at Richmond in Yorkshire, at Ripone a horsefaire at Penhad, at Barsley, at Waltham abbey, at Motton vnderhedge, at Smalding, at Chesterfielde in Darbyshire, at Denbigh in Wales, at Delnust in Glocester shire, at Stratford vpon Auon On saint Mathias day at Marleborough, at Bedford, at Croydon, at Holden in Holdernes, at saint Edmondsbury, at Malton, at saint Ines, at Shrewsbury, at Lancham, at Witnall, at Sittingborne in

Kent

Kent, at Brainetry in Eſſex, at new Brainford, at Katherine hill beſide Gilford, at Douer, at Eſtrie. The 29. day being Michaelmas day, at Canterbury, at Lancaſter, at Blackborn in Lancaſhire, at Weſtchester, at Cockermouth in the North, at Aſhborne in Darbyſhire, at Hadley, at Waldē a horſe faire, at May hil, at Newbury, at Leiceſter, at Smarden in Kent.

Faires in October.

THe 4. day at Michel. The 6. day at S. Faiths beſide Norwich, at Wardſtone. The 8. day at Herborough, at Harwood, at Biſhop Stotford. Ther. at Wels in Somerſetſhire. On S. Edwardes day at Rotſton, at Grauesend, at Windſor, at marſhfield, at Colcheſter. On S. Lukes day at Ely, at Wrickle, at Vpane, at Thirſt, at Bridgenorth, at Stanton, at Charing in Kent, at Burton vpō Trent, at Charletō, at Wigan in Lancaſhire, at Friſwodes in Orenford, at Tisdale, at Hidlewich, at Holt in Wales. The 21. day at Saffron Walden, at Newmarket, at Hertford, at Cicester, at Stockeſly. The 23. at Prestō, at Bickleſworth, at Ritchdale in Lancaſhire, at Whitechurch in Shropſhire, at ỳ lower towne of Knotteſford in Cheſhire. On Simon & Judes day at Bodenden in Kent. On all Saints eue at Wakefield, at Ritben in Wales.

Faires

Faires in Nouember.

THe second at Blechingly, at Kingstone, at Marfield in Cheshire. The 6 day at Newport pound, at Stanley, at Tregney in Cornewall, at Salford, at Lesford in Lancashire. The 7. at Lenton. The 11. at Marleborough, at Douer. The 13. day at S. Edmondsbury, at Gilford. The 17. day at Harlow, at Hide. The 19. at Horsham. On S. Edmonds day at Hith, at Ingerstone in Essex, at Sutton in Kent. The 23. day at Sandwich in Kent. The 27. day at Welles in Somersetshire. On S. Andrews day at Colinborough, at Rochester, at Peterfield, at Maidenhead, at Bewdley, at Warington in Lancashire, at Bareford in Yorkeshire, at Osestrie in Wales.

Faires in December.

ON Saint Nicholas eue at Pluckly in Kent. On S. Nicholas day at Spalding, at Excester at Sinocke in Kent, at Arnedale, & at Northwich in Cheshire. The 7. day at Sandhurst in Kent. The 8. day being the Conception of our Lady, at Clitherall in Lancashire, at Malpas in Cheshire. The 29. at Canterburie, and at Salisburie.

FINIS.

Faults escaped in the printing to be corrected.

Pag. 300. lin. 5. for pecke reade penee, l. 22. for natamie read notomy page 306. l. 3. for yerfhire read Yorkefhair, p. 307 l. 23 for 532. rede 353 l. p. 308. l. 3. for. 1597, read 1567. p. 311. l. 14. for draper, read faltar, p. 315. l. 16. for brow, read borow. p. 317. l. 8 for add, read & p. 3301. 26. for the fame, reade to fome. p. 338. l. 2. for flies, reade Ifle. 24. for dowry of his charge read deliuery of his George. p. 349. li. 3. for landley, read langley. pag. 359. li. 20. & 29. for hament or hetherfey, read hamont of Hetherfet. p. 360. lin. 29. for baike, reade barge, p. 378. lin. 25. for goods, reade loads. p. 394. li. 25. for Ratcliffe, reade Radcliffe. pag. 401. lin. 22. for haftins, reade haftings. p. 409. lin. 24. for Radcliffe reade Radriffe. p. 412. l. 19. for grade, read Eute. l. 20. for fpones gilt & 300 p. reade parcell gilt & 100. pounde. p. 417. l. 8. for Banbury read Cornbury. lin. 9. for Knowlefworth, read Kenelworth lin. 11. for this, read his. p. 420. l. 11. for naile, read all, p. 449. l. 7. for Olford, read Ilford.